

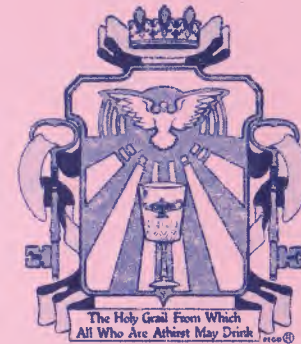
# PRIMARY INSTRUCTION

# 1

WHENCE

WHY

WHITHER



**PRIMARY INSTRUCTION**

**LESSON NO. 1**

**THE THREE QUESTIONS**

**WHENCE DID I COME?**

**WHY AM I HERE?**

**WHITHER AM I GOING?**

**A BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM  
TEACHINGS PUBLICATION**

**FIFTH EDITION**

**COPYRIGHT 1989  
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED**

**Published by**

**THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM, INC.  
P.O. BOX 333, KINGS PARK, L.I.,  
NEW YORK 11754,  
U.S.A.**

**CONTENTS**

**FOREWARD**

**DEDICATION**

	<b>page</b>
<b>PART I - PRELIMINARY</b>	
You can help mankind . . . . .	1
God: A Big Business Executive . . . . .	2
The Great White Brotherhood . . . . .	3
Why THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM has come forth . . . . .	4
Moses, Jesus and Buddha still live . . . . .	5
What the Masters are doing right now . . . . .	6
<b>PART II - QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS . . . . .</b>	<b>7</b>
<b>PART III - APPLICATION</b>	
The Holy Trinity Picture . . . . .	17
<b>DECREES - for Protection . . . . .</b>	<b>19</b>
for the Violet Fire . . . . .	20
Statements of Jesus . . . . .	20
<b>OUTLINE for Leaders . . . . .</b>	<b>20</b>
<b>BENEDICTION . . . . .</b>	<b>21</b>

## FOREWORD

These Primary Instructions have been lovingly compiled to fulfill the requirement of Basic Instructions by the Ascended Masters for the illumination and general expansion of the consciousness of each sincere seeker after Truth and God Inspiration. Under the Supervision of Ascended Master Lord Maitreya within the Golden Flame of Illumination, the Ascended Master Kuthumi and all the Divine Beings Who represent the Golden Ray of God-Illumination, radiate the full-gathered Cosmic Momentum of Their own individual and collective Illumination in order that it may be presented at this time in the language of the layman. This is done for one purpose, and one purpose only — to give opportunity to those who seek knowledge in order to free themselves and all imprisoned life on the Earth, beneath the Earth, and in its atmosphere.

Without such knowledge, and the application essential after the knowledge is truly assimilated, accepted mentally, charged with the emotional **BALANCED** enthusiasm of the students, etherically recorded in their own etheric garments, and **ACTIVATED BY THE PHYSICAL VEHICLES** of the students upon the Earth today, we could not know that in a short period of time, redemption of the Earth and Her attendant evolutions is **FACT**, not **FANCY**.

We hope that all who seek may read!

Lovingly presented by  
THOMAS PRINTZ (El Morya)

## DEDICATION

Beloved chelas ever seeking Illumination upon your Spiritual Pathway, I invoke the descent today of the Flame of Illumination from the Heart of every Divine Being in Heaven to pour to and through you NOW. Thus you shall sit at the Table of the Gods and partake of the **VERY SUBSTANCE** of Our Light which, in turn, shall be assimilated by your alert consciousness, expanded through your four lower vehicles (emotional, mental, etheric and physical), and then projected upon the Paths of others who walk yet in shadow.

With knowledge comes responsibility! The use of the Sacred Truths of the Gods determines the amount of added Illumination which shall be given to you. Walk in the Light! Expand The Light! Project the Light!  
**BE THE LIGHT OF GOD IN ACTION ON EARTH HERE AND NOW!**

In **LIGHT** - "I AM"  
**LORD MAITREYA**

**PRIMARY INSTRUCTION**

**LESSON NO. 1  
PART 1**

**PRELIMINARY**

Dear Friends, the Age of Freedom is at hand! The first faint signs of this Perfection are now dawning on Earth's horizon and soon an Earth, beautiful as a dream, will replace all sordidness and ugliness; where only Peace, Beauty, and Happiness will abide within each man, woman and child; where poverty, sickness, war, and even death itself will no longer exist. Do you think this cannot be? It is in the process of being born even now despite all appearance to the contrary!

What is your goal in life? For what purpose are you living? If you do now know, would it not seem wise to try and find out and stop wasting time? Can you lend your life and energies to assist in bringing into outer manifestation this Perfection for our Earth and make of Her a Star of Freedom and the brightest in our System? Can you love God and your fellowman enough to help in this worthy cause - to bring Permanent Peace and Freedom?

**YOU CAN HELP MANKIND**

If you ARE interested in bringing this greater Perfection into your own world and that of your fellowman, then read and listen with an open mind and understanding heart, and TEST OUT that which you will learn, and remember always, whatever endeavors to RAISE and HELP ALL MANKIND;

that which blesses ALL MANKIND; that which blesses ALL LIFE; that which brings Beauty, Peace, Freedom, Supply and Perfection to ALL - THAT IS OF GOD - THE ONE GOD who made us all - regardless of what our present religious convictions or beliefs may be.

Every gift that mankind enjoys through music, art and inventions was first a THOUGHT - a vision in the mind and heart of some individual before it was released into outer manifestation for the blessing of mankind; and this also applies to the vision of FREEDOM for our Earth.

The BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM TEACHINGS have come forth for the purpose of acquainting you and all mankind with a further understanding of God and His Messengers, and the Divine Plan for you and the planet; and that the Cosmic Moment of Opportunity has opened before you to show you how you may assist at the time of Cosmic Import.

#### GOD - A BIG BUSINESS EXECUTIVE

While it is true that there is only ONE GOD, it is also true that since God is ALL-IN-ALL in every part of life, then God has many, many Messengers who assist Him. Every living thing lives, moves, breathes and has its being in the very Body, Intelligence, and Love of God at all times.

There are about ten billion people who use our Earth as a schoolroom, and when you look at the infinite number of stars in the sky, the infinite variety of fruits, grains, flowers, trees, vegetables, etc. - all a part of God - you must realize that God, like a great Business Executive, must have

many helpers. The head executive of a great industry does not perform every single service of his vast organization - down to the sweeping of the floors; he has many trained and trusted individuals in charge of each department under him who report to him on their particular service; these in turn having others under them who do likewise; and so on ad infinitum—according to the size of the organization.

And so does the great Godhead have many Messengers of varying grades in charge of each one of the different departments of life Who report to Their Superiors - "as above so below". Every individual who ever lived on the Earth (or some other planet) and who graduated in the Victory of Their Ascension as Jesus did, became an Ascended Master and is a true Messenger of God - and there are thousands of Them! There is a great God Being in charge of every department of life; some work with individual mankind; others with groups, nations, the elemental kingdom and Nature, the animals and every part of life; others work with the Angelic Host, but each is a SPECIALIST in His or Her particular field of service.

#### THE GREAT WHITE BROTHERHOOD

Mankind en masse has forgotten the great Cosmic Laws that govern the Earth and Her humanity, and that there is a Divine Blueprint for each one which, when fulfilled, brings Love, Peace and Happiness into their world; and they have forgotten that there is a great Spiritual Hierarchy Who has guarded and endeavored to guide them for aeons of time to prevent their completely destroying themselves and the Earth. This great Hierarchy, known as the GREAT WHITE BROTHERHOOD, is composed of great Ascended Beings, many of Whom lived on this Earth in physical bodies even as

you and I, and Who, by the understanding and application of the Laws governing Life, were enabled to "graduate" into a Higher Sphere of service. They have foresworn serving in those Spheres of Beauty and Perfection, and have remained 'prisoners of Love' in order to assist the struggling mankind of Earth - when invited to do so - for, by Cosmic Law, They are not permitted to intrude upon the FREE WILL of even the least of men.

#### WHY THE "BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM" HAS COME FORTH

It is for the purpose of establishing this "BRIDGE" from the human to the Divine that THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM TEACHINGS have come forth; to give God Illumination to all who desire it and the part they must play until all nations, creeds, races and beliefs have at least a tolerance and kindly feeling of Brotherhood - allowing each one the freedom to follow their own heart promptings and thus expand their own Light and fulfill the prayer: "Thy Kingdom come; Thy Will be done here on Earth as it is done in Heaven"!

The OBJECT of every true religion down through the ages has always been to help the sincere individual searching for Truth to find God right in their own hearts and not afar off in the skies — to find God ALIVE within themselves — beating their hearts and giving them Life and Intelligence. Then once having found their Source, to allow It the privilege, honor, and courtesy of directing their lives so that God's Divine Plan might be fulfilled through them - the God Plan always being that which brings blessings and Happiness to all.

#### MOSES, BUDDHA, AND JESUS STILL LIVE

In the Buddhist religion, they talk about what the great Gautama Buddha did 2500 years ago; in the Jewish religion, they talk about what Moses did centuries ago; the Mohammedans talk of what happened centuries ago; and even in the Christian religion, the Churches talk about what Jesus did 2000 years ago. Now all these Great Men were MESSENGERS OF GOD - that is, they were MEN - BRINGING A MESSAGE from God to man - and were acknowledged as such. What has become of these Great Men and many others like them? Did they cease to exist when they passed from the Earth after all they did to help mankind? NOT AT ALL! They are STILL THE MESSENGERS OF GOD on a Higher Plane and belong to this Great White Brotherhood - still trying to assist mankind as mankind will accept Their services - most of Them serving unknown and unhonored - except for the very few who know of Them. They achieved Their Ascension, even as Jesus did, one by one, and joined the ranks of others of God's Messengers who love and serve mankind. They will continue this selfless service until each individual has done the same thing and the Earth expresses PEACE ON EARTH AND GOOD WILL TO ALL OF LIFE!

The conditions that exist on Earth today are quite different to what they were even fifty years ago, let alone hundreds or thousands of years. Therefore, the needs of mankind are different to those in ages past. Man thinks and feels differently as he has evolved from the ox-cart, trough the horse and buggy, the automobile, the airplane, and now the jet; from a tallow candle to lamps, gas, electricity, and now into the Electronic Age. Little children now live with, understand and use things which even the greatest minds of the past knew nothing about.

## WHAT THE MASTERS ARE DOING RIGHT NOW

You cannot live in the past or even in the future; you can only actually live in the NOW, and the main difference between THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM and that of other religions and lines of Truth is that "THE WORD" Journal and the many publications of The Bridge to Spiritual Freedom Teachings tell you what the Ascended Masters are doing RIGHT NOW so that you may cooperate with and assist them if you choose. It is not what They did in the past, but what They are doing NOW that Mankind needs to know and thus combine their energies for the protection and blessing of the Earth.

Through THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM TEACHINGS, these Great Beings have given to you the explanation of Creation, and have answered questions which all have asked at some time: "WHERE DID I COME FROM"? "WHY AM I HERE"? "WHERE AM I GOING"? The Ascended Masters KNOW the answers to these questions since They once lived here, and by the understanding and application of the same Truths you are being taught, attained Their Freedom. They know that selfconscious effort must be made by each one of mankind to attain that Freedom which They now enjoy, and They are telling ;you how to do it, for it is destined to come forth on the Earth once again when She becomes FREEDOM'S HOLY STAR made manifest!

Therefore, truly "seek and ye shall find; ask, and it shall be revealed to you; knock, and the door to your Freedom will be opened!" Enter in, dear students, and be at Peace!

## PART II

### QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS

#### 1. MANY PEOPLE ASK: "WHAT DO YOU BELIEVE?"

We believe that God is a God of Love - a GOOD GOD and that the WILL OF GOD is for every part of life on the Earth to be happy and comfortable. We believe in the LAW OF THE CIRCLE; that what each person SOWS in thought, feeling spoken word and deed, he will REAP some time, some place, somehow, and thus each individual is the sole creator of either happiness or distress in his world.

#### 2. IF GOD'S WILL IS PERFECTION FOR EACH ONE, WHY IS THERE SO MUCH SUFFERING?

God has endowed each child of His Heart with the gift of free will; with the privilege of being a Creator even as He is Himself. Each one is free to experiment with his life energy and think, feel, say and do as he chooses. When these activities express something constructive (which is 'sowing'), the individual REAPS constructive things. When God's Law of Love and Harmony is broken and the individual expresses discord, either carelessly or with intent to harm, that imperfection will pass through his own world and he REAPS distress of some kind.

#### 3. WHAT IS "THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM"?

It is the instrument in the world of form through which the instruction is given forth by the Ascended Masters on how to purify and harmonize the four bodies (the physical, etheric, mental and emotional vehicles) so that each one may 'sow' only that which brings Perfection into his world; and how to 'liberate' the CHRIST WITHIN and thus fulfill his reason for being.

4. HOW CAN THIS BE DONE?

By knowing of the INDIVIDUALIZED PRESENCE OF GOD - "I AM" - which enfolds every human being, and that this GOD PRESENCE is anchored in every heart; by understanding the Law of the Circle (Cause and Effect); and by applying the Divine Tool provided in Love — Love - which FORGIVES and TRANSMUTES the mistakes of the past (which the Bible calls 'sin') back into Perfection.

5. CAN PEOPLE BE "SAVED" BY VICARIOUS ATONEMENT?

It is not possible for ANYONE to 'save' another! The idea of a personal "Saviour" and that Jesus will 'save' those who believe in Him is NOT TRUTH! Jesus will give every possible assistance to those who love Him and ask for it, but neither He nor anyone else can 'SAVE' you, anymore than someone else can get well for you when you are sick! No one is born for you; no one lives for you; no one dies for you; and NO ONE CAN SAVE YOU; each must do that for himself!

6. CAN ANY RELIGIOUS MOVEMENT OR ORGANIZATION TRULY CLAIM IT IS THE 'ONLY ONE' THAT CAN SAVE MANKIND?

Most certainly not! The Earth has existed for aeons of time, and millions have lived on the planet. Neither a good parent nor a good person, let alone a GOOD GOD, would give LIFE to millions only to let them be destroyed and 'save' only a few.

A different aspect of the same Truth is brought forth about every two thousand years. Christianity has been predominant for the past 2000 years; the Mosaic Law for the 2000 years preceding the coming of Jesus. The Buddhists of the Orient and the Mohammedans of Asia Minor have also brought forth certain aspects of Truth. We are now at the opening of a NEW 2000 year cycle where FREEDOM will come forth for every part of life.

7. WHY AND WHEN DID THE "BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM" TEACHINGS COME FORTH?

The first issues of "The Bridge" a monthly magazine came forth in April of 1952\* because of certain Cosmic changes which are to take place, not only on our own planet, but throughout the entire system to which the Earth belongs. Its purpose was to acquaint mankind with the various Ascended Masters, Their Homes and Foci of Light, and the Truth that will be the Code of conduct for the next two thousand years. The Retreats, Homes, and Foci were once physical structures but were destroyed in ages past. The etheric replicas remained and have continued to pour forth their blessing. Mankind may visit these Foci of Light at night while they sleep if they will make the call to do so, and while there, will be charged with the Virtue of that particular Retreat and taught the Truth of Life, Then, from within themselves, they will be able to recognize and accept this Truth when it is presented to them in outer form, and thus be able to give their assistance.

\*In last part of 1979, the name of the monthly magazine was changed to 'THE WORD OF GOD'.

8. WHO ARE THE SPONSORS FOR THIS ACTIVITY?

The Ascended Masters and Cosmic Beings (of Whom the Ascended Jesus Christ is but one Member) known as the Great White Brotherhood, and specifically the Ascended Master El Morya and the Lord Maha Chohan (Who represents the Holy Spirit mentioned in all religious teachings), and the Ascended Master Saint Germain who is in charge of the Earth for the next 2000 years and in bringing the ERA OF FREEDOM to ALL LIFE, although ALL the Ascended host of Light are assisting in this gigantic task.

9. IF THESE GREAT BEINGS EXIST, WHY DO THEY ALLOW WAR AND SUFFERING TO MANIFEST?

God bestowed on each of His children the gift of free will, and neither God nor His Messengers (the Ascended Host of Light) will ever intrude upon that, but the Ascended Masters will give every possible protection and assistance WHEN INVITED TO DO SO. So long as mankind CHOOSES to think and feel those qualities which set up a cause for distress, they will remain, and that is why they must, of their own free will, desire and endeavor to express the constructive qualities of Light, Love and Peace in order to have them in the world.

10. WHAT IS THE MEANING OF THE WORD 'BRIDGE' AS USED HERE?

It means a BRIDGE OF ENERGY from Heaven to earth which is being built by the great Ascended Host of Light from the prayers, petitions and decrees of the students who are consciously serving with Them at this time. Everyone who BELIEVES in the Ascended Masters and CALLS TO THEM, strengthens this BRIDGE. There are students in America and throughout the world who meet in groups and issue POSITIVE PRAYERS ( or decrees ) - combining their energies in calling to their own God Presence and the Ascended Host of Light to remove the CAUSES behind all distress and bring about the illumination, purification, healing and perfection of all Life.

11. HOW MAY THESE ASCENDED MASTERS AND THEIR ACTIVITIES BE KNOWN AND CONTACTED?

In each Age, certain individuals who have been trained through the centuries for that particular service, take embodiment to hold this 'bridge' of contact with the Ascended Host of Light, and are able to give Their message

to the people. The 'prophets' were able to do this, and history records many instances of such 'contacts'. Some of them are able to SEE the Ascended Masters flash Their words before them; some HEAR Their words and repeat them; others receive 'promptings' which they put into words, but ONLY THOSE TRAINED FOR THIS SERVICE are able to give a clear and truly reliable message.

Many lines of Truth DO know of the Ascended Host of Light and endeavor to serve with Them to assist mankind, but the most recent one is THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM teachings which bring the current activities of the Great White Brotherhood to the attention of mankind. This enables them to consciously cooperate with the Ascended Beings at the time it is needed, and not centuries of years afterward. THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM has brought forth detailed instruction never published before concerning the Creation of the planet; knowledge of the different Rays or Departments of Life and their Directors; of the Archangels, the Elohim, and many other things that people have thought they would never know about.

In the Divine Plan, both in the Heavenly world and on the earth, all has been divided into SEVEN Departments or Rays. The activities and Directors of each of the Seven Rays is as follows:

FIRST RAY: The Color is Blue and represents the WILL OF GOD - Faith, Strength, and Power. The Being in charge of each Ray is known as the CHOCHAN or DIRECTOR of that Ray. The Ascended Masters El Morya, Lady Miriam and Lord Sirius have served as Chohan of this Ray. The people who belong to this Ray are usually of the executive type and have limitless energy and ability to 'get things done'.

**SECOND RAY:** The Color is a Golden Yellow which represents Wisdom, Balance and Illumination. The Ascended Masters Lanto, Kuthumi, Confucius and Lady Soo Chee have blessed the Earth in service as Directors of this Ray. This is the Ray of the Teachers and in its instruction features the Understanding Heart.

**THIRD RAY:** Its Color is Pink which represents God's Love, Adoration, Beauty, and Brotherhood. The Ascended Masters Paul, the Venetian and Lady Rowena have served as Chohan of this Ray. People who belong to this Ray are usually gentle and full of Compassion, and love BEAUTY OF EVERY KIND.

**FOURTH RAY:** The Color of this Ray is White which represents Purity, Resurrection, and the Ascension. the Ascended Master Serapis Bey has fulfilled His duties as Director of this Ray for many years. The people who belong to this Ray are usually artists, musicians, and architects and have great endurance.

**FIFTH RAY:** This is the Green Ray of Truth - the Exactness of the Law. the Ascended Master Hilarion has been an exponent of Truth in His Service as Chohan of this Ray. Usually scientists, doctors, nurses, and healers belong to this Ray.

**SIXTH RAY:** Its lovely colors of Ruby and Gold represent Peace, Ministration, and Service to Life. The Ascended Master Jesus, Lady Nada and John, the Beloved have blessed all Life with Their Service as Directors of this Ray. Ministers, Rabbis, and those who have great devotion to God usually belong to this Ray, as do those who render service to mankind with little recognition.

**SEVENTH RAY:** This is the Violet Ray of Mercy, Transmutation and Freedom. The Ascended Masters Lady Kwan Yin, Saint Germain and Lady Mercedes have been exponents of the Violet Fire as Chohans of the Seventh Ray. This Violet Flame is the Tool which TRANSMUTES all mistakes and imperfect energy back into Perfection, and its intense, dynamic use by mankind will redeem the Earth. The people who belong to this Ray have many talents to express on Earth and usually have a great love of Freedom along all lines of activity.

The BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM publishes a magazine each month which gives instruction by these Ascended Masters. It also tells of which Retreat wherein the Great White Brotherhood will meet during each thirty-day period. There is also available to readers of this monthly journal only, (and then only after having subscribed to this periodical for 6 months), a weekly release

which is known as "THE SHAMBALLA LETTER" which contains priceless Wisdom presented by the Maha Chohan, representative of the Holy Spirit to mankind and the Earth and various other Cosmic and Ascended Beings.

12. HOW DO THE ASCENDED MASTERS GIVE THEIR INSTRUCTION TO THE CONTACT?

As stated before, some SEE, some HEAR, - according to the previous training of the individual, but there is NEVER any condition of trance or losing consciousness, or losing control of the mind or body. Also, there is NEVER any glorification of the outer self by any TRUE CONTACT.

13. WHY DO WE NEED THE ASCENDED MASTERS? WHY CAN WE NOT GO DIRECTLY TO GOD?

No one has ever gained their mastery over all outer conditions without the assistance of the Ascended Host of Light. The calls that people make to God are actually taken up and answered by these Ascended Masters Who are the Messengers of God. The vibrations of the Higher Spheres are so fine and delicate that very few are able to receive them clearly enough to act upon the promptings received. When the Ascended Masters do have in physical embodiment a trained and proven Contact who is able to receive Their instructions, it makes it much easier for Them to transmit the Truth of Life to mankind through such a one.

14. ERA OF FREEDOM

We have now entered the present 2000 year cycle of time, which is to be the ERA OF FREEDOM. As the Ascended Master Jesus was in charge of what has been known as the Christian Dispensation over the past 2000 years . . . . in May 1954, the Ascended Master Saint Germain became the Director of the Earth's Activities during this ERA OF FREEDOM. The Seventh Ray Cycle represents FREEEDOM for every part of life, (Human, animal, elemental and imprisoned Angels) and there will be tremendous changes in the way of thinking, feeling, and in SPIRITUAL UNDERSTANDING. The Radiation of the Ascended Master Saint Germain and the Seventh Ray penetrates the Earth and her people during this current cycle . . . bringing the INNER TRUTH which Jesus knew and used, but which formerly was taught only in the Retreats of the Ascended Masters. Now it is available for ALL to accept, apply, and prove in practical everyday living, and it is to be LIVED NOW - every moment of the twenty-four hours of each day and NOT after so-called death!

The great Ascended Master known as El Morya has long served mankind. He brought forth the BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM TEACHINGS to assist Saint Germain in the gigantic task of SETTING ALL LIFE FREE from that which has bound it for so long. ALL the Ascended Host are working together in Love and Harmony to bring this about.

15. IS THIS ACTIVITY CONNECTED WITH SPIRITUALISM?

NO - definitely it is not! While Spiritualism has rendered a great service by PROVING tha THERE IS LIFE after so-called death, the individuals usually contacted by the 'medium' reach only the so-called 'dead' who really have no more wisdom about how to live life than when they were on Earth. It is also very harmful to call people back after they have passed on because it delays their progress. The TRUE CONTACT for Ascended Masters is able to RAISE THE CONSCIOUSNESS TO MEET THAT OF THE ASCENDED BEINGS. When you contact the Ascended Masters, since They have overcome the world and are now the fullness of God's Love and Wisdom, Their instruction is TRUTH and when followed, will set mankind FREE. The TRUE CONTACT is always in control of the mind and body, and the Ascended Masters NEVER work in the dark, but ALWAYS IN BLAZING LIGHT. They never exalt any human personality, and accomplish all through the Power of Divine Love; and They are absolutely SELFLESS!

Many individuals both see and hear on the inner levels of consciousness, and also receive many promptings which prove advantageous for the GOVERNING OF THEIR OWN LIVES, but these individuals have not been chosen by the Ascended Masters to be an instrument who is QUALIFIED to bring forth a WORLD-WIDE INSTRUCTION for an ERA OF TIME!

16. WHERE DID I COME FROM? WHY AM I HERE?  
AND WHERE AM I GOING?

You, and every one of mankind came forth from the Heart of God, and truly "YE ARE GODS" in embryo! You have chosen to take embodiment on the Earth for the purpose of learning Mastery over all energy and substance, which means your own thoughts, feelings, words and actions. When this is accomplished, and you have purified and harmonized all the Life loaned to you by God, and charged yourself with enough Divine Love, you will become a candidate for the Ascension. Then, at the close of your embodiment, you can become an Ascended Master, even as Jesus did - forever free from imperfection. This is called going HOME to the HEART OF GOD from whence you came!

PART III  
APPLICATION

Now dear students, before we put into practical use that which has been presented to you, will you please CENTER YOUR ATTENTION upon your heart area. Now THINK - GOD IS ALIVE within your heart or it could not beat! Feel your heart as a blazing Golden Sun of Light expanding until it fills every part of your body. See that Light flow into your mind, your feelings and then radiate out - filling the room with your LOVE and GOODWILL. Now let that expand to enfold your locality, and then the whole world. Now place your attention upon the picture of the HOLY TRINITY which is a representation of your relationship to your God Presence.

THE HOLY TRINITY PICTURE

The Upper Figure in this picture represents the INDIVIDUALIZED PRESENCE OF ALMIGHTY GOD - the Electronic Presence - which is the enfolding Presence of you and every human being on the Earth. It is GOD - individualized - the One sent forth by God, the Father, in the beginning, and that which is the SOURCE OF YOUR LIFE. It is your REAL SELF!

The Lower Figure represents the physical form which is animated by the Stream of Light and Energy flowing from the great God Presence through what is called the "Silver Cord". This stream of Life enters the body through the top of the head and is anchored within the heart. Here it manifests itself as a miniature form of the God Presence which is referred to as the GOLDEN MAN, the anchorage of the CHRIST within the human form. Here it is also referred to as the Three-fold Flame of Life. It is this Power that enables the heart to beat; that gives intelligence to the human form;

that enables you to walk and perform all the activities of life. When this God Power is withdrawn from the human form, the body lies in so-called death.

The Name of this great God Presence is "I AM"! (see Exodus 3:13-14 — God speaking to Moses.) The words "I AM" are the CREATIVE WORDS OF LIFE, and whatever follows them will manifest in your world. They should always be followed by constructive thoughts, feeling and spoken words. Affirmations such as "I AM" MY PERFECT HEALTH, form a Cup or mould of that which is desired, and when enough of life is qualified constructively, the Cup is filled, as it were, and you have manifestation.

Since God has endowed you with free will, you CHOOSE whether you desire to place constructive or destructive qualities in your life. All the life (or energy) you have qualified with an imperfection in thought, feeling, spoken word or deed, becomes a pressure of human creation (which the Bible calls sin) and this stands in the aura around the physical form until transmuted by the Sacred Fire.

The VIOLET FIRE that is seen blazing up, through and around the lower figure represents the Divine Tool which the Ascended Master Saint Germain has brought to mankind by which each one may painlessly TRANSMUTE his mistakes of the past back into Perfection once again.

All the CONSTRUCTIVE QUALITIES you have placed upon your life become part of the great Reservoir of GOOD and PERFECTION which is shown as seven concentric Circles of Color around the "I AM" Presence. This is known as the CAUSAL BODY, and it is within this Body that is stored the 'treasures in Heaven which can neither be stolen, rust or decay'.

The White Garments of the "I AM" Presence will enfold the individual at his call, and will protect him from the imperfect thoughts and feelings floating in the atmosphere of Earth.

The Rays of Light emanating from the forehead of the Upper Figure represent the Rays of the Seven Elohim of Creation, and being charged with the Light and Love contained within the Qualities of these Mighty Beings, go forth to bless and assist all life at your call.

Contemplate this great "I AM" Presence which enfolds you, and the tiny part of Itself anchored within your heart. FEEL "I AM" THAT "I AM" and visualize this Christ within you expand until you BECOME THAT CHRIST manifested in the world of form. Try and realize that all of God's Perfection is waiting for you to draw it forth into your world, and through you into the world around you by the Power of His Love within your heart!

\*Directors: This picture may be purchased from:  
THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM

\*\*\*\*\*

DECREES

FOR PROTECTION: THE GARMENT OF WHITE LIGHT

"I AM" (3X) the Victorious Presence of Almighty God that now clothes me in my blazing, dazzling Garment of White Light that makes and keeps me invisible and invincible to all human creation now and forever!

(Visualize this Activity)

### DECREE FOR THE VIOLET FIRE

"I AM" (3x) the Victorious Presence of Almighty God that **KEEPS THE VIOLET FIRE OF FREEDOM'S LOVE BLAZING** through every part of my being and world, and **SEALS** me in a Pillar of that Sacred Fire, and **TRANSMUTES** (3x) all human creation in, through and around or driven against me into Purity, Freedom, and Perfection.

### THE MIGHTY STATEMENTS OF JESUS

"I AM" the Resurrection and the Life of my perfect health!

"I AM" the Resurrection and the Life of my limitless strength and energy!

"I AM" the Resurrection and the Life of my limitless supply of money and every good thing!

"I AM" the Resurrection and the Life of my Divine Plan fulfilled!

### OUTLINE FOR THE DIRECTOR TO USE IN CLASS

1. The three candles should be lighted by Leader BEFORE the students arrive... soft music should be played for at least a half hour before the Class commences, and all should be seated for fifteen minutes of this time maintaining **SILENCE AND ABSORB** the radiation.

2. After greeting the students, the LEADER gives a short visualization, and then follows this with the Invocation. (on next page)

### INVOCATION

In the Name and by the Power of full God Reality - "I AM", the Source of all that is, everywhere present, anchored within each one of our hearts, we love and adore You! We acknowledge You to be the Owner and Giver of our Life, Intelligence and Substance - **OUR ALL!** Seal us in Your mighty Love, Wisdom and Power of Victorious Accomplishment! Blaze Your Light and Love before each one of us and prepare the way so that we always walk in the Path of Light. Guard and protect us; guide and direct us; and give us the Illumination of the Truth that will set us free. Let us manifest and **BE Your Divine Love** at all times, and let It flow forth from our thoughts and feelings, spoken words and deeds, to blaze all Life everywhere.

The Great Ascended Host of Light, the Messengers of God; the Ascended Masters, Cosmic Beings; the Seraphim, Cherubim and Angelic Host; the Elemental Kingdom; and the Great White Brotherhood; we send our love to You. Come and be with us at this class! Pour through us your Light and Love, and do for each one here that which You see they need the most, We thank You!

### IMPORTANT

3. Give Part I; then have an interlude of music\* before starting Part II. Do the same thing between Parts II and III; \*and also before the Benediction that all may absorb the radiation drawn forth.

\*Director's choice unless otherwise noted.

### BENEDICTION

4. May the Benediction and Blessings of the Most High Living God and that Peace which does surpass the understanding of the human mind, be with you each one. May the God of Mercy protect and guide you on your spiritual Path toward Enlightenment and Freedom. **SO BE IT!**

5. Extinguish Candles.

**THE FOURTEEN PRIMARY LESSONS**

- BOOK NO. 1 - The Three Questions-**  
    **WHENCE** did I come?  
        **WHY** am I here?  
            **WHITHER** am I going?
- BOOK NO. 2 - The Violet Flame**  
**BOOK NO. 3 - There Is No Death**  
**BOOK NO. 4 - The Blue Ray of Power**  
**BOOK NO. 5 - The Golden Ray of Wisdom**  
**BOOK NO. 6 - The Magnetic Pink Ray**  
**BOOK NO. 7 - The Immaculate Concept**  
**BOOK NO. 8 - The Green Ray of Truth**  
**BOOK NO. 9 - The Ray of Peace**  
**BOOK NO. 10- Saint Germain and the Era of Freedom**  
**BOOK NO. 11- MAN - His relation to the Angels and**  
    **Elementals**  
**BOOK NO. 12- Sanat Kumara - The Saviour of our Earth**  
**BOOK NO. 13- The Goal of Life - The Ascension**  
**BOOK NO. 14- The Power of the Silence**

**A complete list of publications and price List  
will be sent upon request. Please write to:**

**THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM  
P. O. BOX 333  
KINGS PARK, N.Y. 11754**

# PRIMARY INSTRUCTION

## 2

### THE VIOLET TRANSMUTING FLAME



**PRIMARY INSTRUCTION**

**LESSON NO. 2**

**THE**

**VIOLET**

**TRANSMUTING**

**FLAME**

**A BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM  
TEACHINGS PUBLICATION**

**FIFTH EDITION**

**COPYRIGHT 1990  
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED**

Published by

**THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM**

P.O. BOX 333, Kings Park, L.I.  
New York 11754  
U. S. A.

**CONTENTS**

**PART I**

EXPLANATION OF THE HOLY TRINITY . . . . .	1
THE LAW OF THE CIRCLE . . . . .	4
THE LAW OF RE-EMBODIMENT . . . . .	6
THE VIOLET TRANSMUTING FLAME . . . . .	7

**PART II**

THE LAW OF FORGIVENESS . . . . .	11
THE LAW OF HARMONY . . . . .	12
THE SEVEN BODIES OF MAN . . . . .	13

**PART III**

GROUP DECREERING . . . . .	16
APPLICATION . . . . .	18

**PART IV**

OUTLINE FOR DIRECTOR OF CLASS . . . . .	19
BENEDICTION . . . . .	20

## PRIMARY INSTRUCTION

### LESSON NUMBER 2

#### PART I EXPLANATION OF THE HOLY TRINITY

The First Commandment says: "Thou shall have NO OTHER GODS before Me"! Therefore, we call your attention first to your own great individualized God Presence - "I AM" which stands above and enfolds you, and which is represented in the picture of the Holy Trinity referred to in Lesson No. 1.

This great glorious God Being is the One sent forth by God in the beginning. This Electronic Presence is as blazing as the noonday sun and contains all the Qualities and Powers of the Father God. This God Self sends a stream of Electronic Essence into the physical form through the "Silver Cord" which enters the body through the pineal gland at the top of the head and anchors a miniature of Itself in the physical heart. This is the LIFE that beats the heart, enables the lungs to breath, and is the power by which you raise your hand, walk down the street, and perform all the activities of life. This Miniature of God in each heart makes every man, woman, and child a God or Goddess in embryo.

Therefore, within each individual is the same power that enabled Jesus to perform the many manifestations of Perfection. The object of every true religion down through the ages has been to assist the seeking soul to find this GOD WITHIN and loose the God Powers locked there; to allow the Flame within the heart to expand until Its Light and Perfection fills the individual's being and enabled him to 'graduate' into a higher sphere of service in the Victory of the Ascension and thus fulfill the words of Jesus: "The things I do, all men shall do!"

The Name of this Individualized God Presence is "I AM" - the Name of God as He gave it to Moses. The words "I AM" are the great CREATIVE WORDS of Life. They draw into manifestation whatever follows them - whether it be constructive or otherwise. Jesus used these words in all of His important statements, viz. "I AM" the Resurrection and the Life; "I AM" the Way, the Truth, and the Life'; " 'I AM' the Open Door which no man can shut!" The first of these was His most powerful statement, and the one which enabled Him to leave the record of His Resurrection and Ascension as examples of the Truth of His Teachings.

If it is difficult to accept the fact that you do actually have this glorious "I AM" Presence enfolding you, think quietly upon it when you are alone. It is the Secret of the Ages which all the Sages throughout history have known. Earnestly ask your own God Self - your own "I AM" - to assist you in knowing and accepting the Truth whenever it is presented to you.

The following is a crude illustration which may help to clarify what we are trying to explain to you. If you can visualize a huge tank of water with billions of faucets below it, and from each faucet a stream of water flowing forth, you would see billions of streams of water - all seemingly separate and yet all coming from the one central source - the tank. Now if you will think of that tank as Almighty God, and each stream of water a stream of Life - all seemingly separate, yet all coming from the One God, it may assist you in understanding that which we are trying to explain.

Man constantly looks outside of himself for advice, Love, Supply, and Healing, when right WITHIN HIMSELF he has the latent power to do and accomplish whatsoever he desires. The story of the 'Bluebird' illustrates this quite well.

You may remember that the two children portrayed were dissatisfied with things as they were in their own humble home and determined to look OUTSIDE for the Bluebird of Happiness. They searched everywhere for it; they looked in the past, and into the future; they looked in luxury, and failing to find it in any of those places, they returned, thoroughly discouraged, to their small home, and THERE WITHIN THEIR OWN KITCHEN was the Bluebird for which they had searched so long. When man stops looking outside of himself and starts looking within his own heart, he, too, will find not only the Bluebird of Happiness, but all that he has ever craved - for so long!

The Ascended Masters, through THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM TEACHINGS, are turning mankind, again and again, back to this God Power - "I AM" - within their hearts. Now they are again turning to that "I AM" for advice, for Love, for Illumination, for Healing, or whatever it is they desire. "Seek ye first the Kingdom of God, and then truly all things shall be added!"

The Ascended Master Jesus has said:

"When I repeatedly referred to 'the Father within' as the Power that accomplished all the seemingly miraculous manifestations during My Ministry, I meant to point man to the WAY by which he, too, might partake of the natural God Powers and Qualities that are within his own life. Every individual must, sooner or later, make a contact with the God Presence that is his own heartbeat. To every man this mystic experience is requisite before he can become a Representative of the Father through his own nature to his fellowman. To find God within another is a cause for rejoicing in the unfoldment of that one's own God Flame; but to find God WITHIN ONE'S SELF is the purpose

for embodiment and the only way Home again into the natural estate of Blessedness, Peace and Power which such God awareness brings."

You might ask now why these imperfections are in your world if you are actually a part of God with the "I AM" Presence enfolding you and beating your heart. Because of God's Gift to you of *free will!* You have the power to create even as God has, and you are given freedom to CHOOSE what you wish to create - what qualities you desire to place upon your life which comes to you pure and perfect. When that life reaches you, you become its custodian, which means that at some time, you must give an accounting for your use of it. All the life that you have qualified by your thoughts and feelings with constructive qualities is deposited in the Circle of Colors known as the Causal Body. All the life energy upon which you have placed something less than Perfection, is around the physical form and is the pressure of discord which you feel. The VIOLET TRANSMUTING FLAME is the Divine Tool provided by Life by which this human cration (or sins) can be dissolved and transmuted back into Perfection in a painless way. It is especially about this VIOLET TRANSMUTING FLAME that we wish to talk in this Lesson.

#### THE LAW OF THE CIRCLE

The Law of the Circle is one of God's great Universal Laws, and is sometimes referred to as the Law of Cause and Effect, or 'what you sow, you reap!'. What you place upon your thoughts, feelings, words and deeds, goes through your own being and world first and then out to the person, place, condition or thing to which it is directed, but since you are 'home' to that Life and energy, after it has reached its destination, it begins its return journey 'home' - gathering more of that particular

quality or vibration with which it was originally charged. Therefore, you receive back into your world that which you sent forth - amplified - whether it was constructive or destructive.

If you criticize, you will be criticized; if you hurt someone, you will be hurt; if you are unkind and unjust, harshness and injustice will come back to you. These CAUSES that are set up must be balanced and adjusted before you can be free from their EFFECTS. When you plant corn, you reap corn; if you plant discord, you reap discord; when you plant flowers, you get flowers; and when you plant Love, Kindness, and Constructive Causes, you get the same in Effects. How can intelligent people believe that they can continue to send forth or 'plant' criticism, irritation, unkindness, impurity, and all other destructive qualities - and yet be able to reap good Health, Love, Supply, Happiness, and all the other good things of Life? The whole world has sent forth hate, greed, selfishness, cruelty, and every destructive quality that can be conceived by the mind of man, and the whole world is now reaping the harvest in chaos, confusion, and distress of every kind.

When YOUR life injures some other part of life through thoughts, feeling, spoken word or deed, a CAUSE or debt of energy is set up which sometime, somewhere, must be met and PAID! Many times the individual you wronged (or the one who wronged you) passes out of the body before the debt is balanced, and it therefore becomes necessary that a future opportunity be provided whereby the individuals involved can meet again - through seemingly perfectly natural circumstances - and once again endeavor to harmonize and balance that debt by a service given to assist the one who was injured. These adjustments can be and often are made by the bringing together of such lifestreams in a future embodiment in which they may learn to work together harmoniously.

## THE LAW OF RE-EMBODIMENT

Re-embodiment is a TRUTH, and the only logical explanation for the many apparent injustices which can be seen around us. When you observe fine constructive people going through very difficult situations, while others who do not appear to be living in such a constructive manner seem to be enjoying all the good things of life, you may be sure that there is no mistake, but that each one is meeting up with the effects of previous causes set up somewhere in the past and of which they have no memory. The way they react to the present set of circumstances will determine what they will experience in the future. If they are able to BALANCE this debt by desiring within themselves to render a SERVICE to the other individual and thus dissolve any of the hard feelings, they are thus cutting themselves free from the debt; but if they are unable to do that, Life will bring them together again in closer and closer association until it is accomplished.

Most people are brought together for the sole purpose of balancing these forgotten 'debts' of the past. Where there is an attraction of Love and Harmony between individuals, it is certain that they have worked in harmonious association before and thus are able to expand that much needed quality into the world. Whenever there is a feeling of resistance or of 'being on guard' when you meet an individual, the feelings are usually remembering past associations of a discordant and unpleasant nature. but when they do, it is the result of their own actions which have been set up, the reaping can be excruciating indeed. Fortunate are all who find and USE the DIVINE TOOL which has been provided for them.

It is comforting to know the Truth that the Forgiveness of God for misuse of His Energy is ALWAYS AVAILABLE to those who really desire to have it. The doctrine of 'eternal

damnation' which was brought forth to control the people through fear, superstition and blind obedience IS NOT TRUTH! What ever the sins or past mistakes; whatever the causes of impurity and imperfection that have been set up, THERE IS A CONSCIOUS WAY of transmuting those errors and thus be free of them. It is the DAILY USE of the Violet Fire of Love, Mercy, Forgiveness and Transmutation!

When man finally realizes that he, himself, is the CAUSE of all the distress and limitation in his world, and earnestly and sincerely desires to MAKE THINGS RIGHT, every assistance is then given to him. Until that point is reached, he is usually either rebellious against God and circumstances, or submissive to the conditions - feeling that they are the Will of God which, of course, is not the Truth!

#### THE VIOLET TRANSMUTING FLAME

The Violet Transmuting Flame is a current of energy which has been qualified to seize imperfect energy and dissolve it so that it may be charged with Perfection once again. It is an activity of Love, Mercy and compassion which can dissolve the CAUSES set up by mankind whose EFFECTS would be most distressing. Unless mankind can come into this understanding and consciously USE this Violet Fire, he will have to meet up with the previous Causes that bring such suffering into his world and the world at large. This is what is happening all over our planet today.

Until a short time ago, the knowledge of the Sacred Fire was known and taught only in the Retreats of the Ascended Masters throughout the world, but because of the short duration of time in which certain things must be accomplished, It has been brought into the outer world where ANYONE can know of it, use It, and experience the Freedom which It brings.

The year 1954 was the beginning of the YEAR OF

FREEDOM for the Earth. It was a special time in the history of the planet when Freedom was to take its Eternal Dominion here. That means that the energy enfolding mankind and in the atmosphere which has been charged with impurity, discord and viciousness, will be TRANSMUTED by the VIOLET TRANSMUTING FLAME, and when that is done, mankind will be free to again receive directions from "I AM" Presence and the Ascended Host of Light, and thus every part of life will have its Freedom. Not only man will benefit by this, but the Elemental Kingdom, the four-footed creatures and all that lives will once gain live as God intended His Creations to live from the beginning - in Love, Peace, Harmony, and Freedom.

When you call to your own God Presence - "I AM", and any of the Great Beings serving on the Seventh Ray to BLAZE this Violet Transmuting Flame through you, it will then begin the removal of the miscreations in your emotional, mental, etheric and physical bodies, and you will experience a lightness and buoyancy in your feelings, a clearness in your mind, and a charge in your physical body. Some students SEE this Violet Fire as they call It into action in their worlds; others FEEL It, but whether you do either or not, It is doing its perfect work once it is called forth. It may seem to be invisible, but all the great powers which we use in our daily lives are also invisible. You do not actually SEE your life, or electricity, or Love, or hate, but you DO see their effects, and thus they are very real to us all.

The daily use of the Violet Transmuting Flame can also prevent many things from happening in your world, and perhaps it should be pointed out that as you DO earnestly use this Violet Fire and then some little thing does happen, it does not mean that the Violet Fire is not doing Its perfect work, but means that YOUR HUMAN CREATION is coming forth faster than you have been dissolving it! This activity has been referred to as being like a 'moving stairway'

bringing energy of the past into your world to ACT! Your business is to use the Violet Transmuting Flame enough to keep this energy DISSOLVED BEFORE IT CAN ACT! After a concerted effort has been made in using the Violet Fire, and you feel that you are now free from certain human qualities and creation which have been disturbing, continue on with even greater determination to dissolve EVERYTHING that comes to the surface for purification as quickly as possible. Never risk the chance of losing a momentum that you have gained in this respect.

Here an interlude of soft music should be inserted while the attention is directed toward the Violet Transmuting Flame. Suggested tapes for this are the Seventh Ray and Violet Fire Music from The Music Library of the Masters, which includes Strauss Waltzes, etc.

## PART II

### THE LAW OF FORGIVENESS

While the use of the Violet Transmuting Flame is necessary for dissolving and transmuting imperfect energy, it should always be accompanied by an actual FEELING OF FORGIVENESS for your own mistakes and those of all mankind. When you call upon the Law of Forgiveness for all the mistakes you have ever made, and for those OF ALL MANKIND, it gives tremendous assistance not only to mankind, but to yourself. The Violet Transmuting Flame should never be called into action without first calling upon the Law of Forgiveness for that which created the causes and cores of the conditions which you wish to purify.

The "I AM" Presence of EVERY individual desires only Perfection for that individual, and when you call to the "I AM" Presence of ALL MANKIND, and ask for the Violet Fire to blaze through them and FORGIVE their mistakes and set them free, it enables that "I AM" Presence to go into action when perhaps it has been many centuries since It has been called upon and thus given permission to assist that lifestream.

When the Ascended Masters look upon us, They do not see us as we see one another. They see what we have been FEELING by the colors around us; and what we have been THINKING by the forms around us. They see either Light or shadow, and are not concerned whether or not the shadows come from what we may consider a greater mistake than our own. Our own criticisms, resentments, depressions and irritations may be worse than anything around many of our fellow men. The shadows must be changed into Light, and the dull colors into the brilliant colors of Perfection.

To say many times a day: "I AM" the Cosmic Law of Forgiveness and Transmuting Flame of every mistake I have ever made; and the Cosmic Law of Forgiveness and Transmuting Flame of the mistakes of ALL mankind, in God's Most Holy Name - "I AM", will eventually bring a lightness in your being and world which you never thought possible. Remember, you may have harmed not only people in the past, but also birds, animals, and other forms of life. You may have misused the beings of the Elements of Earth, Water, Air and Fire - all of which have intelligence and are endeavoring to evolve into ever greater Perfection even as you and I.

The ERA OF FREEDOM is at hand! Seize opportunity while you may! Make an earnest effort to undo all the mistakes you have ever made in thought, feeling, word and deed against every part of life, so that in times of crises you may have protection in your world. Do your best from now on to set up only those CAUSES which bring Perfection as their EFFECTS. Every bit of Life ever entrusted to you (which comprises many tons of energy) must, at some time, be purified and harmonized and returned to God qualified with Perfection just as it was when it first came to you.

Strange things are taking place all over the Earth, and it is these imperfect, discordant and vicious miscreations, created by MAN and NOT BY GOD which are acting and trying to act everywhere. The use of the Violet Transmuting Flame and calling upon the Law of Forgiveness are the most efficacious ways of preventing them from acting in your world. When enough of mankind make use of these activities, they can prevent distressing things from happening all over the Earth.

## THE LAW OF HARMONY

Harmony is the Fundamental Law of Life upon which all else rests. When it is broken, man pays a penalty in distress of some kind. Without sustained Harmony in your thoughts and feelings, the pure Life Energy from God is unable to bring to you its blessings. We are told that the religion of the future will be so simple that there will be no need to study it, for it will be the LAW OF HARMONY! When mankind understands that disobedience to this simple Law is what has brought about all their distress, they will be more interested in making the effort to hold self-control and consciously place only Perfection upon the precious gift of their life.

Mankind wants Peace, Freedom, Love, Happiness, and Abundance, but how can it manifest for them - let alone the Earth - unless they first GIVE Peace, Freedom, Love and Happiness to all life everywhere? Remember that HARD feelings, the feelings of hatred, prejudice, intolerance, jealousy, and actual viciousness toward some other part of life, must first pass through the brain, body, feelings and affairs of the one generation such feelings. War is simply an aggregation of many small wars between husband and wife, brother and sister, parents and children, friends and neighbors, communities and countries! It is not a bigger army and more effective weapons that men and nations need for their protection. It requires the pouring forth of enough kindly feelings of Good Will and impersonal Divine Love to each other, and to look to the God Presence "I AM" and the Ascended Host of Light for guidance, protection, and PEACE! Let each of us say and FEEL: "God grant us PEACE, and LET IT BEGIN WITH ME!"

## THE SEVEN BODIES OF MAN

Each individual has seven bodies - three known as the Higher Bodies which are Divine and already perfect; and four known as the lower bodies whose energy must be redeemed and transmuted into Perfection by the individual who has imposed imperfection upon them through many ages of living.

The THREE HIGHER BODIES consist of:

- (1) The electronic Body or the "I AM" Presence
- (2) The Causal Body which is the Storehouse in the Higher Realms of all the Good the lifestream has created.
- (3) The Holy Christ Self which is the anchorage of the Perfection of God with the Immortal Flame within the physical heart.

The FOUR LOWER BODIES consist of:

- (4) The Emotional Body - the feelings
- (5) The Mental Body - the brain
- (6) The Etheric Body - the seat of memory
- (7) The Physical Body

The Emotional Body was created for the purpose of radiating through the feelings the various Virtues of God for the blessing of all life. All imperfect and unkind feelings are registered within this body, and it is necessary that all of this energy be transmuted back into perfection - replacing all human qualities with the God Qualities of Divine Love, Peace, Harmony, Happiness, and all other constructive attributes. The VIOLET TRANSMUTING FLAME will do this.

The Mental Body was created to hold the pattern of the

perfection of whatever man desires to manifest. The Mental Body creates the form of what you desire - holding it until the feelings energize it so that it can express in your world. Mankind has used this process in reverse by holding in the mind pictures of the imperfections they see, hear, or talk about which are energized by the feelings and propelled into manifestation. The VIOLET TRANSMUTING FLAME will purify this energy also.

The Etheric Body is the seat of memory and has stored within it EVERYTHING that has ever happened to the lifestream - both good and evil. When you live, over and over again, the distressing things of the past, you energize them to again act in your world. The Violet Transmuting Flame will transmute and dissolve all these imperfect records.

Then we have the Physical body which has had imposed and stamped upon it all the imperfections of the other three bodies. The Violet Transmuting Flame rhythmically drawn and blazed through every organ, cell and function of the human body will change this!

The fact that you have seven bodies should be no stranger than the fact that your automobile has more than one part, for you are a very complicated piece of machinery and the physical body itself is a marvelous piece of engineering.

As in your car you have a carburetor, fuel pump, spark plugs, electric system, cooling system, etc. which must all work together for your car to run smoothly and efficiently, so is it necessary for all your bodies to be in alignment and mesh together perfectly for the perfect functioning of your world. Just as an expert mechanic can tell you what to do to make your car run better, so do the Beloved Ascended Masters guide and direct us in the more efficient operation of our several bodies.

With every thought, feeling, word and act, you are creating either your karma of distress or a Crown of Light, for you are thinking and feeling SOMETHING every mo-

ment, waking and sleeping. How are YOU using YOUR bodies? What are YOU creating?

The Violet Transmuting Flame is the merciful DIVINE TOOL which can and WILL CHANGE EVERYTHING in your world when it is used enough! But IT MUST BE CALLED INTO ACTION! It will not come forth by Itself! Until all distress and limitation of every kind are removed from you and your world, do not let up for one instant in you dynamic, enthusiastic application of this Activity of the Sacred Fire which will eventually set you free!

Music of the Seventh Ray or Violet Fire Tapes.

### FORGIVE ME

Forgive me, O my Presence;

Forgive me - I do pray!

Forgive all my transgressions

Against Love's sweet way.

Oh, help me love enough

To wipe out all mistakes of mine.

I Love You! I Love You!

Oh, help me be Divine!

Forgive them, O great Presence;

Forgive mankind we pray;

Forgive all their transgressions

Against Love's sweet way!

Oh, help them love enough

To wipe out all that ne'er should be.

Oh, love them! Oh, love them!

Until they're ONE with Thee!

### PART III

#### GROUP DECREERING ( Class standing)

Beloved Presence of God - "I AM" in my and my own Holy Christ Self; as I invoke the Ascended Masters' Cosmic Law of Forgiveness, Forgerfulness, and the Violet Transmuting Flame of Mercy and Compassion into action in the most powerful Name - "I AM"; I COMMAND OCEANS of the Violet Transmuting Fire into the causes and cores of the entire mass etheric records of distress caused by myself and all mankind from the beginning of time through the misuse of God's Life and all elemental substance anywhere, at any time, for any reason whatsoever. Through this Almighty Freeing Power and Illumined Faith, enable and command mankind and the Elemental Kingdom to harmoniously co-operate, fulfill their Divine Plan and Vows, and speedily transform this planet Earth truly into FREEDOM'S HOLY STAR! This I ask in God's Most Holy Name - "I AM"!

Beloved Presence of God - "I AM" in me; Ascended Master Saint Germain and all who serve in the activities of the Seventh Ray to our Earth; BLAZE up, through and around me Your Mighty VIOLET TRANSMUTING FLAME, the Purifying Power of Divine Love, in Its most powerful, dynamic activity. TRANSMUTE cause, effect record and memory, of all human concepts, desires and feelings, in my being and world, and every mistake for which my outer self is responsible. Replace it with the Acended Master's Substance of Divine Love, Purity and Perfection, and hold Your dominion within me and my world forever sustained!

Beloved Presence of God - "I AM" in me; Ascended Master Saint Germain and all Who serve in the activities of the Seventh Ray to our Earth; in Your Name, and by the Power of the "I AM" vested in us, WE DECREE: "I AM" Angels of the Violet Fire of Freedom, Transmutation, Mercy, Forgiveness

and Love; COME - COME - COME

BLAZE (3) Your Violet Transmuting Fire through my feelings! Take out all feelings of doubt, fear, lack and limitation, jealousy, impurity, inharmony, dislike and hatred of any kind. TRANSMUTE their causes and cores and REPLACE them with Your Feelings of Divine Love, Purity, Harmony, Freedom and Perfection.

BLAZE (3) Your Violet Transmuting Fire through my brain structure and mental world! Dissolve and transmute all pictures of imperfection of every kind there, their causes and cores, into thoughts and pictures of Beauty and Perfection.

BLAZE (3) Your Violet Transmuting Fire through my Etheric Body and take out all remembrance of every hurt and all imperfect, discordant and vicious experiences that I have ever had, their causes and cores, and REPLACE them with the remembrance of only Good, Peace, Happiness and Pefection!

BLAZE (3) Your Violet Transmuting Fire through every organ, cell, function and part of my physical body, and hold it there until all appearances of age, distress and imperfection of every kind are dissolved and transmuted into my Eternal Youth and Beauty, perfect Health, limitless Strength and Energy, and the Victory of my Divine Plan Fulfilled is assured. I thank and bless and love You for instantaneous answer to my every Call to Light!

## APPLICATION

In the daily and rhythmic ritual of Adoration to your God Self, in the privacy of your own room first still the outer self, and then turn the attention to the 'I AM' WITHIN! Pour forth your Love and Adoration to It and silently call for It to expand Its Light and Love through your physical body, your mind, feelings, and etheric consciousness. As you call for Its Perfection, let your Love and feeling of Goodwill go forth to all life in you immediate environment and then call for its expansion throughout the planet itself.

Then send your Love and Adoration to the Ascended Master Saint Germain and feel His Presence enfold you in a Pillar of the Violet Transmuting Flame. See this Flame as the clearest and most beautiful shade of Violet, and feel It blaze up, through and around your physical body - taking away all physical distress. Expand this activity throughout your immediate locality, and through your city and the entire planet Earth.

Be very conscious of this Blessed Violet Transmuting Flame surging through your etheric body, your mental world, and your feeling - melting away all 'hard' feelings, tensions and lack of ease. Feel them all replaced by the Goodness and Mercy of God into Love, Kindness, Mercy and Peace.

This Violet Transmuting Flame is REAL, and it does bring results when earnestly and faithfully used each day, especially when used rhythmically three times dach day! ACCEPT this Violet Transmuting Flame as REAL! Use it and be free!

Contemplation to quiet music while the class absorbs radiation. Use music of the Seventh Ray and/or Violet Fire.

## PART IV

## OUTLINE FOR DIRECTOR OF CLASS

The three candles should be lighted by the Leader BEFORE the students arrive, using the pattern in the Basic Manual. Soft music should be played for at least half an hour before the Class commences, and students should maintain SILENCE and absorb the radiation.

After Greeting the students, the LEADER gives a short visualization, and then follows this with the Invocation:

In the Name and by the Power of Full God Reality - "I AM", the Source of all that is, everywhere present, anchored within each one of our hearts and that of all mankind, we love and adore You! We acknowledge You to be the Owner and Giver of our Life, our Intelligence, our Substance - our ALL! Seal us in Your Light and Love, and Your Power of Victorious Accomplishment! Blaze Your Light and Love before us and prepare the way that we may always walk in the Path of Light. Guard and protect us; guide and direct us; and give us the Illumination of the Truth that will set us free. Let us manifest and BE Your Divine Love in action at all times, and pour it through us to bless all the life we contact. We thank You!

Great Ascended Host of Light, the Messengers of God - the Ascended Masters, Cosmic Beings, Seraphim, Cherubim and Angelic Host; the Great White Brotherhood and the Elemental Kingdom; we send our Love to You! Come and be with us at this Class, and do for each one that which You see they need the most to make them happy, more comfortable, and of greater Service to the Light. We thank You!

## BENEDICTION

SEALED in a Pillar of Saint Germain's Violet Transmuting Flame, Beloved Presence of God - "I AM" in us and all mankind; Great Host of Ascended Masters; Cosmic Beings, the Angelic Host and Elemental Kingdom Who have served us this day; we thank You for Your outpouring of Light and Love; we thank You for Healing, Supply, Wisdom, Protection, and Perfection, and Your Blessings of every kind. Hold them sustained in, through and around us, and pour them forth through us for the blessing and raising of all life everywhere.

May the benediction and Blessings of the Most High Living God, and that Peace which does surpass the understanding of the human mind, be with you, each one. May the God of Mercy protect and guide you on your Spiritual Pathway toward Enlightenment and Freedom.

## EXTINGUISHING OF CANDLES

\*\*\*\*\*

## BLEST VIOLET FIRE

Blest Violet Fire of Freedom's Love,  
 Oh, blaze and blaze and blaze!  
 Blest sacred Fire from God above,  
 all raise; all raise; all raise!  
 Descend! Defend! Transmute and dissolve;  
 Now free the earth by Fiery Love!  
 Blest Violet Fire, in Freedom's Ways,  
 Oh, blaze and blaze and blaze!

THE FOURTEEN PRIMARY LESSONS

- BOOK NO. 1 - The Three Questions-  
WHENCE did I come?  
WHY am I here?  
WHITHER am I going?
- BOOK NO. 2 - The Violet Flame
- BOOK NO. 3 - There Is No Death
- BOOK NO. 4 - The Blue Ray of Power
- BOOK NO. 5 - The Golden Ray of Wisdom
- BOOK NO. 6 - The Magnetic Pink Ray
- BOOK NO. 7 - The Immaculate Concept
- BOOK NO. 8 - The Green Ray of Truth
- BOOK NO. 9 - The Ray of Peace
- BOOK NO. 10- Saint Germain and the Era of Freedom
- BOOK NO. 11- MAN - His relation to the Angels and  
Elementals
- BOOK NO. 12- Sanat Kumara - The Saviour of our Earth
- BOOK NO. 13- The Goal of Life - The Ascension
- BOOK NO. 14- The Power of the Silence

A complete list of publications and price List  
will be sent upon request. Please write to:

THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM, Inc.  
P. O. BOX 333  
KINGS PARK, N.Y. 11754-0333

PRIMARY  
INSTRUCTION

3

THERE IS NO DEATH



**PRIMARY INSTRUCTION**

**LESSON NO. 3**

**THERE**

**IS**

**NO**

**DEATH**

**A BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM  
TEACHINGS PUBLICATION**

**FIFTH EDITION**

**COPYRIGHT 1990  
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED**

Published by

**THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM**  
P.O. BOX 333, Kings Park, L.I.  
New York 11754  
U. S. A.

**CONTENTS**

**PART I**

The Lords of Karma . . . . .	1
The Members of the Karmic Board . . . . .	2
The Maha Chohan accepts final breath . . . . .	3
Different Rooms for different countries . . . . .	4
Judgment . . . . .	5
Sponsors . . . . .	7
Expiation of mistakes . . . . .	8

**PART II**

Preparing for Reembodiment . . . . .	10
The Sleepers Realm . . . . .	12
The Earth-bound Souls . . . . .	13
The Karmic Messengers . . . . .	13
The Incoming Soul . . . . .	14
The Body Elemental . . . . .	17

**PART III**

Decrees . . . . .	21
-------------------	----

**PART IV**

Outline for Director of Class . . . . .	22
---	----

PRIMARY INSTRUCTION

LESSON NO. 3

.....

THERE IS NO DEATH

PART I

THE LORDS OF KARMA

Situated in the lower Etheric Realms is the Great White Square Building which has been referred to by many as the "Judgment Hall", but which in reality is a Temple of Great Mercy and Love, known as the Halls of Karma. Through this Building passes every lifestream at some time after its release from physical embodiment, and through this same Building must every soul pass again before it is given its assignment into a new Earth body.

There is no lifestream that is not acquainted with the Halls of Karma, and it is often because the Sphere to which the soul is assigned because of its questionable activities in life that the individual has brought back a dread of "Judgment", and has incorporated into the various creeds the erroneous doctrines of the Wrath and Punishment of God, which is not true!

A thorough understanding of the Great Service, rendered the evolving souls upon the planet by these Mighty Beings known as 'the Lords of Karma', will take this fear of so-called death and judgment from the consciousness and

feeling world, and help the individual passing through the change called 'death', as well as his loved ones remaining yet on the Earth.

The Great process of evolution requires that the soul of man must express in a physical body and learn to master and control the qualification of his life energy in order to qualify for certain Spiritual Offices in the scheme of universal evolutions. Many beings never choose to embody, but for the sake of brevity, we will consider only these who voluntarily choose to assume physical embodiment, either as Guardians of the human race, or in order to gain experience and mastery of energy as a member of this evolution.

In order to regulate the entrance of souls into physical bodies, give them an opportunity to develop and mature on the Earth, and then release them at the close of a certain cycle to make room for other lifestreams awaiting a similar opportunity to enter the school room of Earth, a Board of Celestial Beings was created. The service of these Great Beings has been diversified and very complex for They are concerned with providing the greatest possible opportunities for each one of the ten billion souls who use our Earth to evolve to greater spirituality.

This Celestial Body is known as the Karmic Board, and Its decisions are final in connection with the disposition of the affairs of mankind, except in rare instances where petitions are placed before the Suns of the System, and 'dispensations' are granted to accelerate the progress of the race. The present Members of the Karmic Board are:

Mother Mary	Honorary Spokesman
Lady Portia	Goddess of Justice
Pallas Athena	Goddess of Truth
Kwan Yin	Goddess of Mercy
Lady Nada	Goddess of Transfiguration
Lady Alexa	Goddess of Liberty
Lord Shri Magra	Former Lord of the World
Elohim Vista	All-Seeing Eye of God
Lord Saithrhu	Great Divine Director

## THE MAHA CHOHAN ACCEPTS FINAL BREATH

At the moment when the soul is about to leave the physical body, the Great Being the MAHA CHOHAN, Who represents the Holy Spirit to the Earth, prepares to accept the final breath. It is He Who breathes the first breath into the body when the individual is born. As He accepts the final breath, the silver cord is severed and an Angel or an Ascended Master *awaits the soul* and escorts It to a beautiful realm for 'rest' which is the orthodox Heaven of mankind's general belief.

After a short rest, the soul meets with certain friends and loved ones, if they have not reembodyed. Then a Messenger of the Karmic Board comes with a summons to appear before Them.

We are speaking now of the average constructive individual who has developed certain God qualities and spiritual interests and so has earned individual consideration. The great mass of sleeping souls are in a somnambulistic state during the entire procedure and so are gently carried by Spirit Guardians after the mass judgment, to a suitable Sphere where they can be awakened. There is still a third group of spiritually developed lifestreams who have earned the special individual assistance of the Karmic Board, and of the few who are ready for the Ascension, we shall speak of in a future lesson.

## INSIDE THE HALLS OF KARMA

Approaching the Halls of Karma, you see the great high doors open wide. Groups of individuals are entering through the arched doorway under the guidance of Angelic Beings; the individual Spirits accompanied by Great Shining Beings of Light. These all join the groups ascending the

stairs toward the Door. As you draw near the Open Doors, you are overwhelmed by the great size of the Building and the long corridor that stretches before you as far as you can see.

### DIFFERENT ROOMS FOR DIFFERENT COUNTRIES

As you pass along the corridor, you notice door ways opening off the central corridor and over each doorway is the name of a country or nation, 'China', 'India', 'Argentina' and so on. Groups of individuals turn off from time to time from the main corridor and enter these small ante-chambers. They are awaiting the summons by a Messenger of the Karmic Board.

As you proceed the entire length of the corridor, you finally come to the great audience chamber and entering quietly, seat yourself just inside the door. Before you is a large chamber, not unlike the House of Commons in England, and upon the raised dais in front of the room are Seven Throne Chairs. The seats in the room are all occupied with individual souls, together with their Sponsors, or with groups of individuals with their Guardians and Protectors.

A great Angelic Being calls the name of each individual or group; they rise with their Sponsors and proceed to the front of the room. There the RECORD of the LIFE JUST ENDED on Earth is read in a loud and disconcerting voice by the Angel of Records. The Holy Christ Self of the individual reports on what the individual COULD HAVE DONE according to his natural talents while in an earth body. These two reports are compared - FOR THE MANNER IN WHICH THE SOUL USED OPPORTUNITY WILL DETERMINE ITS FUTURE ASSIGNMENTS.

We might say here, that opportunity is while you are here on Earth, it is too late to try and use it after you leave in so-called death. It is *here* that the CAUSES are set up, and it is HERE that they must be met and balanced. You must prove your mastery of the Life entrusted to you while in a physical embodiment. What you do here determines what takes place between embodiments as well as the opportunities that will be afforded you when you come back into another embodiment. Many souls have to be restrained when the record of its life on Earth is read before the Karmic Board when it sees WHAT IT MIGHT HAVE DONE to assist individuals and conditions while here.

It is your DAILY, HOURLY LIVING that builds either the distressing Karma, or the Crown of Light. You do not live on the heights all day of every day, but you get up in the morning and go through a day of various monotonous activities, during which time you are thinking and feeling something every moment. You can ask yourself, "How do I affect people?" "Do I bring out the best in them or the worst - do I make them happy and comfortable, or do I affect them so they are glad to get away from me?"

Be so grateful for a beating heart each day and the opportunities It gives you to gain mastery in your world. It has to be done sometime. When the Flame in your heart withdraws, it is too late. If you earnestly try each day to make the world a better place for YOU by living in it, and try to bring happiness into the world of some other part of life, when your summons comes, there will be nothing to fear, for you will know you did your best, which is all anyone can do, for it is a wonderful feeling to know, by having taken advantage of these many opportunities Life offers us to serve on this planet Earth, you have sowed the good seeds and by so doing you have made this a better world.

## JUDGMENT

Before judgment is handed down, any Member of the Great White Brotherhood may 'speak' for such a soul and offer to take responsibility for that one. When this is done, the soul is able to enter a higher sphere for instruction than he had earned by merit. When a Brother does 'speak' for such a soul, It is then taken to the proper schoolroom where it will learn the lessons it needs most to assist its evolution and progress. JUDGMENT IS NEVER GIVEN WITH A SENSE OF PUNISHMENT - NEVER - But is always done to give the soul the greatest possible assistance to develop the latent Light within the heart.

## PRAYERS HELP SO MUCH

This is where the 'prayers' for the 'dead' can be of such tremendous assistance for loved ones, because when you draw the attention of an Ascended Master toward that soul about to enter the Halls of Judgment, the Master will always either go in Person and offer to sponsor the soul, or He will send a Representative in His place to sponsor It and conduct It to the proper sphere where the Ascended Master will visit and assist in Its evolution.

It should be stressed that the Karmic Board *never* PUNISHES ANY LIFESTREAM. Any suffering that is experienced is the recoil of the distress he caused another, and he must REAP that which he SOWED! The soul thus learns to use his life in constructive activities.

If mankind could only realize GOD IS A GOD OF LOVE and everything is always done to make him happy and comfortable, even in the transmuting of his mistakes, he could relax in God's Great Love and hasten his progress tremendously.

The Ascended Master Kuthumi, or a Representative or Pupil of His, claims almost all those who pass from the body in youth so as to give them every assistance. The Ascended Master El Morya sponsors those who have been active in governmental affairs, even if they seemingly failed in their tasks. The Ascended Master Paul asks to assist those who have worked in endeavoring to bring and sustain Peace and Brotherhood. The Ascended Master Serapis Bey speaks for the artists, musicians, architects, engineers and builders of beautiful temples, cathedrals, cities, etc. The Ascended Master Hilarion speaks for the doctors, scientists, nurses and agnostics. The Ascended Master Jesus speaks for those who have served Him well in the orthodox channels; and the Ascended Master Saint Germain asks for the particular lifestreams who, consciously or unconsciously, have forwarded the cause of FREEDOM, whether from political, religious or mental and physical bondage. Thus it is well for each individual to have at least a passing acquaintance with these Beloved Brothers, so that when You stand before the Karmic Board (as every individual must do), One of these Beloved Brothers may say, "This child has served us well" and thus he may become your sponsor.

Many times the lifestreams of those who have been benefited by the soul in earth life, are called in to testify for them, and even members of the four-footed kingdom bear witness to kindness given them; all this is taken into account. It is seldom that a soul arrives before the Karmic Board who does not have at least one lifestream that has benefited in some way by reason of its embodiment on Earth.

After the soul is spiritually evaluated and his light measured, it is taken to one of the Seven Inner Spheres and under the direction of Beings particularly prepared to teach

him, he unfolds in understanding. This goes on for some time until his Guardian signifies to the Karmic Board that the soul is again ready for an opportunity to reembody.

The Guardians of the race and those highly evolved souls are usually willing to forgo much time in the higher spheres in order to 'hurry back' to help the race, so they appear with those who are to reembody. This many times accounts for the lack of physical energy in this embodiment of such souls, since they have forgone the period of rest which recharges the inner bodies much as a good night's sleep rests the individual on Earth.

### EXPIATION OF MISTAKES

The fear which most people feel in regard to the Karmic Board and the Halls of Judgment is builded primarily by the fact that so very few actually live up to their Light, to what they had the ability to do, and their remorse is their own judgment. When an individual stands in the freedom of the soul (the etheric body) and LOOKS BACK and sees WHAT HE MIGHT HAVE DONE, that feeling of remorse of what he COULD HAVE DONE while he had the opportunity and the means, and while he was in proximity to certain individuals of spiritual merit, that causes the suffering. The Karmic Board always assigns the individual to the particular school-room where he can best learn the lessons he will need to expiate those 'sins' of commission or omission, and prepare for a new earth body.

Each one is assigned to a certain amount of application to expiate their own destructively qualified energies. Each individual must look upon and dissolve the discordant thought and feeling forms he has created,

sometimes created many centuries ago. This is done by the use of the merciful Violet Fire.

The conscious student, after receiving certain directions from the Karmic Board, immediately sets to work at Inner Levels to expiate as much of his Karma as possible in his mental, emotional and etheric bodies. He proceeds to the realm assigned and goes to work with the VIOLET FIRE and renders the same service at Inner Levels that You have the privilege of using while yet here on Earth. It has to be done some time!

Certain Churches have called this experience 'entering purgatory'. It is not a place of punishment but the place where conscious expiation can be made of all the imperfections accumulated in the lower bodies. Thus when the soul is ready for a new Earth body, much of the Karma he would have to meet here, is already transmuted and he has greater opportunities here on Earth.

There are about ten billion souls using the Earth as a 'schoolroom' who must come into embodiment from time to time to balance their debts, but because of the tremendous accumulation of imperfect energy around them, only one-third of that number are allowed to embody at any one time. IT IS A GREAT PRIVILEGE TO TAKE EMBODIMENT and LIFE should never be taken lightly, for it is not easy to secure permission to embody, and for every three souls who desire to come back, only ONE is chosen at that particular time; so that for each one who is in embodiment, TWO OTHERS were denied that privilege.

In class activity, decrees from lesson #1 and #2 may be used here and appropriate music played.

---

## PART II

### PREPARING FOR REEMBODIMENT

After the Karmic Board has agreed to provide an opportunity for reembodiment, again the karma of the individual about to reembody must be examined and a suitable embodiment prepared, wherein a certain amount of his karma may be worked out and opportunities given to right the wrongs of past lives and gain merit. The karma meted out to each one is very carefully considered so the soul does not meet up with more than Its Light and strength can master in the coming life. The saying, "The Lord prepared the back for the burden", is fundamentally true, except that in mercy the soul is never given more karma than it is seen It has the strength to balance.

When the karma has been allotted, the environment and race chosen, the parents decided upon, then the soul is notified and the Body Elemental called from the rest it has secured in its own realms. The soul and Body Elemental are told of the forthcoming embodiment and the Elemental shown the etheric pattern of the physical body which the soul has earned. The Builders of Form, the Holy Christ Self and the Body Elemental then begin the actual preparation for the next embodiment so - the Miracle of Birth - may take place. And again THROUGH THE SAME HALLS OF KARMA PASSES THE SOUL ABOUT TO EMBODY ON THE EARTH PLANE ONCE AGAIN.

---

Even those who are Candidates for the Ascension, when they enter the Inner Levels and prepare for the Ascension, must pass through the emotional, mental, etheric and physical purifications of these strata where there yet stands untransmuted discordant creations of theirs and transmute it by the VIOLET FIRE. Thus the period of adjustment preceding those to be given their freedom takes months and sometimes years.

You, the conscious students, are privileged among all mankind, for you know of and are using the purification of the VIOLET FIRE here and now waiting, until in the freedom of the etheric body, you are sent by the Karmic Board to redeem your imperfections resulting from mis-use of God's Life, intentionally or unintentionally.

It is hoped that with the special dispensations which have been granted from the Great Central Sun, and with the tremendous contribution of voluntary energies released from the members of the human race, that the Halls of Karma will soon be the Portals for *eternal Freedom for every member of mankind*, and that as the very last life stream passes through to 'return no more'. the doors of the Judgment Hall may be closed for eternity and the Great Recording Angels, sealing the door, say with Jesus; IT IS FINISHED, FATHER, INTO THY HANDS WE COMMIT OUR EVOLUTION, THEIR PURPOSE ON EARTH HAVING BEEN FULFILLED!

## THE SLEEPERS REALM

Individuals who do not believe in an existence after death; those who are very tired or sluggish minded and prefer to pass into annihilation; those people who go out exhausted, in great shock, or pass out through a violent death as well as many who go out in war conditions, enter this REALM OF THE SLEEPERS for a period of rest.

In this Realm of the Sleepers, each one has a lovely couch with beautiful flame-flowers that never wilt surrounding them and blankets of roses, gardenias and other flowers cover the sleeping forms. An Angel Deva watches over them with great tenderness and solicitude, pouring their sweet ointment upon their etheric bodies, and when they awaken, they are given the vacation with loved ones spoken of before. Then, in due time, the Karmic Messenger arrives with the summons to appear before the Karmic Board.

Until very recently, in the lower Sleepers' Realm were those who were seeking escape and there was a resistance to any endeavor to awaken them, they had willed themselves asleep and willed not to awaken! This greatly retarded their progress, because they could not answer the summons of the Karmic Board, receive their judgment, expiate their karma and embody again on Earth, and thus denied themselves opportunity to progress up the ladder of evolution. However, in 1954 the Sleepers' Realm was cleared of those who had been there for centuries by the tremendous calls of the unascended students of El Morya and Saint Germain, and now those who enter this Realm for rest, remain therein for a period of only six months!

## THE EARTH - BOUND SOULS

There are lifestreams who were, and still are, 'Earthbound'. You have heard about them in occult literature. They are individuals with either a strong love or a strong hate for the things and people of Earth. They fight death and even after passing through it, refuse to accept that they are no longer a part of the physical appearance world. They cling to the things they either loved or hated most, and live upon the vitality and magnetism of the living organisms of embodied mankind, like a vampire activity. Many have been cut free by the calls of the students, and they have been drawn out of the atmosphere of Earth in spite of their own free will.

The reason why some individuals have remained for thousands of years in the astral plane of human creation is that they have refused to answer the call to appear before the Karmic Board; that is a voluntary action, and until they do appear before this Board, *as everyone who passes through so-called death must do*, they do not accept the assignment of the expiation necessary for at least a portion of their destructive karma, and are not willing to go to the sphere in which the Karmic Board feels they are fitted to dwell. Until this is done, **THEY CANNOT HAVE ANOTHER EARTH BODY**, and Freedom comes only through mastering the energy while in an Earth body.

## THE KARMIC MESSENGERS

The Messengers from the Karmic Board are magnificent Beings. They wear deep royal purple robes like those of the Ascended Master Saint Germain, and They have

emblazoned across the breast of Their garments the Scales of Justice in perfect balance. They wear a seven pointed crown and carry with Them scrolls bound in purple ribbon which is the summons of the soul to appear before the Karmic Board. These Messengers meet every soul that passes from the body at some time or other, according to the free will of the individual.

Each scroll is an OPPORTUNITY for some individual to meet the judgment of his own lifestream and be assigned to a period of expiation, and then given an opportunity for understanding the Law of Life. Free Will is the order of the day, and individuals can enter the Temples in these Inner Realms every hour if they so desire, or they can go the minimum of time such as people on Earth can go to church regularly or only on Christmas Eve and Easter. The more they enter into the services there, the quicker will they be free from their destructive karma and be able to go into a higher realm, and thus secure a better Earth Life when they again embody.

### THE INCOMING SOUL

After the lifestream has passed through the Halls of Karma, each soul (or group) is examined and assigned to its particular sphere whose vibratory action is comfortable, the city or country - whatever the lifestream likes best. There the individual abides, participating in some worship, making new associations and affiliations and advancing rapidly or slowly even as mankind do here on Earth. Two souls can be born at the same minute; one accelerated to the

point of Ascension in one embodiment, and the other sometimes retrogressed so that it is less advanced when it passes out than when it came into embodiment.

The time of sojourn in the Inner Realms is determined by many things. The individual makes new friends and gradually the Etheric Body, which is a mirror, and mirrors that which is around it, throws off the appearance of age and takes on the appearance of others who have dwelt longer in that Sphere. Here, as said before, they abide until the Karmic Board summons them again.

When the Karmic Board thinks that a sufficient amount of karma has been dissolved and a sufficient time of rest has been given the soul, and a sufficient amount of nourishment has entered the soul, again comes the Karmic Messenger signifying a new birth is imminent.

Partings are always difficult and the Inner Levels are happy places compared to the usual earth life. Sooner or later, when the Kamic Angel appears, the soul knows it is time for recall and time to go back again into a new Earth life. These Messengers come dressed in the most exquisite light blue, 'Mary Blue', which represents opportunity to reembody.

Early in the year, the Karmic Board begins to choose the lifestreams who are to embody that year. The souls who WANT to embody are given opportunity to come in first; when those who have expiated certain karma and by justice must be allowed opportunity to embody. Then during the month of May, Beloved Mary, the Mother of Jesus, blesses all those to take embodiment at Her Temple of the Sacred Heart.

She assists in building the heart which is the Chalice in which the immortal Three-Fold Flame of God abides, and She uses the very best essence of the physical world to build this Heart.

Thus, THERE IS NO DEATH, but LIFE EVERLASTING but each individual soul must go back to Earth again and again and again until it becomes *master* of its life, of the energy of its thoughts, feelings spoken words and acts.

When every atom of misqualified energy, wherever it may be, has been redeemed and purified and LOVED FREE, then does the individual make the Ascension and goes "HOME" to go out no more. Thus is all fear of the "hereafter" taken from mankind, knowing if they will do the very best they know how and sincerely live by their beliefs, that truly *do all things work together for their ultimate good and happiness!*

Since there are millions who pass through the change called 'death' each year, there are thousands who fit into all these categories of the Inner Spheres. The greatest assistance YOU or anyone can give them is to MAKE THE CALL that they will, within themselves, make the decision to enter the Halls of Karma promptly in dignity, and then through freewill accept the opportunity to expiate their miscreations. If enough calls can be made for this, many wonderful things can be done in creating the necessary Temples and homes in which they can abide while the long course of preparation goes on, to make them ready to enter consciously into and utilize the activity of the Ascension Flame.

## THE BODY ELEMENTAL

Individuals who accept reembodiment as a fact are not fully aware of the process governing the ensouling of a series of bodies with an individual Spirit. No man unascended realizes the tremendous detail and services required to prepare a set of vehicles for a Spirit to use during an Earth journey.

Understanding that there are four bodies (the emotional, mental, etheric and physical) through which the lifestream must function and that these bodies must be fashioned to the minutes details from the *substances of the elements* in which they are to function, man takes for granted that they just appear by magic at the time of birth. The etheric body has required many thousands of years of care to bring it to a point where it is sensitive to the vibrations of a spiritual Nature. The etheric body is not reformed at each embodiment, but rather is revived.

Let us take now the process involved in the preparation of the physical form.

The whole consciousness of the "I AM" Presence never takes embodiment; a spark of It works through a flesh form. The preparation of a new flesh garment always takes place under the direction of the "I AM" Presence of the lifestream, who overshadows the parents during the time of gestation.

There is provided by God a 'Body Elemental' whose province it is to perform the natural body functions and bring the small form to a certain state of development when the person self may take control. This explains why the soul

taking embodiment often does not take full possession of the body until it is fourteen, eighteen and sometimes twenty-one years of age; yet some Spirits take over the body as soon as the reasoning faculties are developed to a point where the lifestream may use the body for good purpose.

In order to provide a physical form in which the Holy Christ Self could function, the Builders of Form provided an Elemental Being from the same Sphere and Ray to which the embodying lifestream belonged. These Elementals had been trained at Inner Levels to draw Universal Light Substance and follow a pattern, working up from a simple design of a flower to where they could be entrusted to build the Temple which would house the Presence of God - the Holy Christ Self and Three-Fold Flame.

Each lifestream was joined to an Elemental before the first embodiment in a solemn ceremony before the Karmic Board, and the Elemental was charged to remain with that lifestream so long as it should inhabit a physical body, and to keep the body in repair and in all ways make it a habitable temple.

At first the creation of the body was a joyous and happy experience. After the God Presence projected the Immortal Three-Fold Flame into the Heart, the Body Elemental drew the necessary elements and recreated almost perfectly the design and pattern of the Holy Christ Self. The flesh forms in those early ages were beautiful beyond words to describe, and truly a Golden Age of Beauty prevailed. The Etheric Body was the pattern which the Elemental used

for it outpictured the full glory of the Holy Christ Self and it was easy for the Body Elemental to reproduce that in the physical form. The Elemental took up abode within the Temple which it had builded, and like a housekeeper or caretaker, maintained the functions which kept the body in workable order (repairing, fueling, etc) and the association between the lifestream and the Elemental was a happy one.

When man began to experiment with the use of energy and to build into his etheric body distortions of form and impurities of essence, the Body Elemental became confused because the pattern was distorted but OBEDIENTLY it built those distortions into the flesh. You will see that after many centuries of endeavoring to reproduce the Holy Christ Self through the substance provided by the lifestream (by its misuse of life) and the tremendous strain of the Elemental in working against the appetites and passions which the individual developed when it fell from Purity and Grace, that the Body elemental soon developed an antipathy for the lifestream it was forced to work with. Thus the body Elemental was no longer a cooperative, loving helper, but blocked the projects and designs of the individual whenever possible.

When the individual comes to a point of endeavoring to abide by the Laws of Purity and abstinence from those activities which break down the structure of the physical form, there is the beginning of a new association and friendship between the individual and the Body Elemental.

This is not done in an instant after centuries of abuse and

careless use of the Temple (body) created and sustained by this Elemental. It must also wait for the pattern, to again produce perfection. When the Violet Fire has been used enough through the etheric body so it resumes its Divine Light Pattern, then the Body Elemental can quickly outpicture this in the flesh.

Remember, the very substance that makes up the etheric form has been used over and over and over in successive embodiments, and this requires purification in order to raise its vibratory action and emit Light. You will see the great necessity for the dynamic use of the Violet Fire in connection with the work being done by the Builders of Form for each soul. When this is understood and conscientiously applied, we shall again have the 'bodies enduring' that are non-recordant to disease, disintegration and finally death itself!

Truly, THERE IS NO DEATH, but only LIFE EVERLASTING! Dear students, as you can accept the ascended Masters and the use of this Violet Fire, assistance such as you have never had before, will be given to you, whether you make the Ascension or come back for a final embodiment.

AN OPPORTUNITY STANDS BEFORE YOU which has not been given to mankind in the outer world in millions of years. That which is being presented for your illumination and freedom now, which may seem mystic, will one day in the very near future be PROVED by men of science and then ALL MANKIND will clamor for the instruction and application that will set them FREE, which you now have the privilege of having presented to you.

The Ascended Masters Who bring this instruction to us

The Ascended Masters Who bring this instruction to us once lived on the Earth even as you and I. They KNOW the Truth presented, for They applied It and graduated into a higher sphere of service. When you become ASCENDED, even as Jesus, you never have to return for reembodiment but are forever free to live in the Realms of Perfection, and lend your Love and energies to the assisting of the rest of mankind into a like perfection. Blessed are you who can be the pioneers to bring Comfort to mankind.

Remember, the greatest assistance you can give is to LIVE THE LAW and expand Love, Purity, Harmony, Kindness, Beauty, Tolerance, Understanding; and to help all mankind to Know God's Will for them is only GOOD.

In class activity the following decrees may be used with the appropriate music.

### PART III

#### DECREES

BELOVED PRESENCE OF GOD "I AM" IN ME, AND ASCENDED MASTER SAINT GEMAIN:  
KEEP THE VIOLET FIRE OF FREEDOM'S LOVE BLAZING (3X) through all imperfect energy returning to my world for redemption; and through everything imperfect and discordant that has ever happened between me and any lifestream, in embodiment or out; and every bit of impure, imperfect energy and substance anywhere in the Universe that has my stamp on it, and TRANSMUTE (3X) it all into the Ascended Masters eternally sustained Purity, Freedom and Perfection, BELOVED "I AM" (3X)

## ASSURING ALL DEPARTED SOULS PASSAGE INTO THE LIGHT

In the Full Power and Authority of the Beloved Presence of God "I AM", Beloved Archangel Michael and Your Ascended Legions of Light:

Come forth now, on behalf of the souls of all those not fully free, who have passed through the change into the inner realms and:

CUT THEM FREE! CUT THEM FREE! CUT THEM FREE! (3X)

Purify their souls (3X)

And deliver them . . . into the Ascended Master Temples of Light.

I expect and accept this manifest right now, with full power, eternally sustained, all powerfully active, until every child of God has returned to the Light.

We so decree it, as God's Most Holy Name . . . "I AM".

\*\*\*\*\*

### OUTLINE FOR THE DIRECTOR TO USE IN CLASS

1. The three candles should be lighted by the Leader BEFORE the students arrive.....soft music should be played for at least a half hour before the Class commences, and all should be seated for fifteen minutes of this time maintaining SILENCE AND ABSORB the radiation.
2. Follow outline given in Lesson #1 or Lesson #2.

## THE FOURTEEN PRIMARY LESSONS

BOOK NO. 1 - The Three Questions-  
WHENCE did I come?  
WHY am I here?  
WHITHER am I going?

BOOK NO. 2 - The Violet Flame

BOOK NO. 3 - There Is No Death

BOOK NO. 4 - The Blue Ray of Power

BOOK NO. 5 - The Golden Ray of Wisdom

BOOK NO. 6 - The Magnetic Pink Ray

BOOK NO. 7 - The Immaculate Concept

BOOK NO. 8 - The Green Ray of Truth

BOOK NO. 9 - The Ray of Peace

BOOK NO. 10- Saint Germain and the Era of Freedom

BOOK NO. 11- MAN - His relation to the Angels and Elementals

BOOK NO. 12- Sanat Kumara - The Saviour of our Earth

BOOK NO. 13- The Goal of Life - The Ascension

BOOK NO. 14- The Power of the Silence

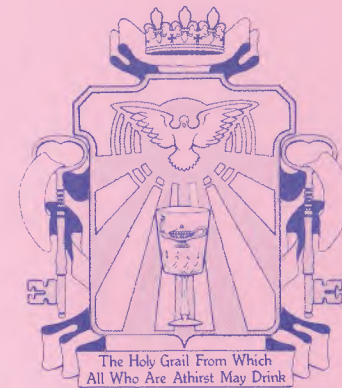
A complete list of publications and price List will be sent upon request. Please write to:

THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM, INC  
P. O. Box 333, Kings Park, N.Y. 11754

PRIMARY  
INSTRUCTION

4

THE BLUE RAY  
OF  
POWER



**PRIMARY INSTRUCTION**

**LESSON NO. 4**

**THE  
BLUE RAY  
OF  
POWER**

**A BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM  
TEACHINGS PUBLICATION**

**FIFTH EDITION**

**COPYRIGHT 1990  
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED**

Published by

**THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM, Inc.**  
P.O. BOX 333, Kings Park, L.I.  
New York 11754  
U. S. A.

**CONTENTS**

**PART I**

The Purpose of the Bridge to Spiritual Freedom . . .	1
El Morya's Retreat at Darjeeling, India . . . . .	6
Discourse: The Ascended Master El Morya . . . . .	8

**PART II**

Archangel Michael . . . . .	11
Discourse: Archangel Michael . . . . .	13
Micah: Angel of Unity . . . . .	14
Discourse: Micah Angel of Unity . . . . .	14
Hercules: The Mighty Elohim of the First Ray . . .	15
Discourse: Hercules . . . . .	16
The Seven Steps to Precipitation . . . . .	17
The People of the First Ray . . . . .	19

**PART III**

Group Decreeing . . . . .	20
---------------------------	----

**PART IV**

Outline for Class Director . . . . .	22
--------------------------------------	----

---

PRIMARY INSTRUCTION

Lesson No. 4

PART I

THE PURPOSE OF THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM

The Mighty Ascended Master known as El Morya, in His great Love and Compassion, and desiring to assist the Ascended Master Saint Germain to bring forth FREEDOM more quickly to the Earth, went to the God Parents of our Solar System, Beloved Helios and Vesta, and presented His Plans as to how this might be accomplished. He was granted permission to bring forth THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM publications (At its inception it was known as THE BRIDGE TO FREEDOM, Inc.) and endeavor to bring to the attention of more of mankind the Ascended Master Laws governing Life, and the understanding that there is a Divine Hierarchy of living, breathing Beings Who desire to walk and talk with mankind once again.

The Ascended Master El Morya is a great exponent of the FIRST RAY or Department of Life, which is also known as the Blue Ray of Power. He, and Those Who serve on the First Ray, are the Ones Who first receive the Divine Ideas from the Heart and Mind of God and pass them on to Their fellow-workers, in both the ascended and unascended realms. This means that They are the instigators or 'pioneers' of new movements and ideas which, to a great extent, are usually resisted in the beginning by the mass of mankind.

The Ascended Masters El Morya and Kuthumi are the Great Beings Who brought forth the Theosophical Movement and the knowledge of the Ascended Masters and Their activities to the people of the Western World.

---

Many people do not have the courage to dare to be different from their fellowmen and accept new ideas with their different ways of thinking and living, but prefer to wait on the side lines until these ideas are accepted by more of mankind. It takes strong, bold, determined individuals to present new ideas and stand staunchly by them in the face of ridicule and resistance, but those on the First Ray have the qualities necessary to give such service.

The Ascended Masters and the Angels walked and talked with mankind in the early days of the Earth when Perfection reigned here, and only ceased to do so when mankind created the veil of human creation which, like a fog, prevented the continuation of this conscious communion. Now, the Ascended Host of Light are but waiting for that human creation to be dissolved and transmuted in order that They may once again walk and talk with the people of the Earth.

Since mankind created that which shuts out the counsel and guidance of the Ascended Masters, it is now their responsibility to dissolve and transmute the human effluvia to the point where the Ascended Masters' Instruction can be given to them in person. Until that time, however, it is necessary that They use a PHYSICAL CHANNEL to form a BRIDGE between the Divine Realms and the Earth over which the Law can be presented.

For many years, the Ascended Master El Morya trained an individual who was qualified by a similar service in ages past, to be such a "Bridge" or "Contact" between the Ascended Masters and the people; one who could receive the New Ideas and Plans which the Great White Brotherhood desired to bring forth for the blessing of the Earth and its evolutions, and who would have the strength and fidelity to present them to the people - thus enabling them to cooperate in bringing protection, freedom, and blessings to themselves and all life.

At the close of 1951, a COSMIC FIAT went forth for the Earth to emit more Light! In April of 1952, in accordance with the Ascended Master El Morya's plan, the first issue of "THE BRIDGE", a monthly magazine came forth - giving mankind detailed instruction from the Ascended Host of Light which had never before been given to mankind except to the few who were able to gain entrance into the Retreats of the Ascended Masters. Through Beloved El Morya's tireless efforts and drive of energy, and the purity of the 'Contact' who relayed His Messages - and those of other Ascended Masters and Cosmic Beings, the Archangels and the Elohim - tremendous assistance has been given to the earth and its people.

In 1951, at the Winter Council of the Great White Brotherhood held at the Rocky Mountain Retreat in Wyoming, U.S.A., because of certain Cosmic changes coming, not only to our Earth, but to the entire System to which the Earth belongs, the Cosmic Edict was given that the Earth must not only emit more Light to sustain itself in the Solar System, but that this must be accomplished within a twenty year period. With such a short period of time in which to accomplish that which had not been done in millions of years, every Ascended Master and Cosmic Being was required to 'step-up' Their activities along every line, and in turn, Their students here on Earth are required to do the same thing.

The Great White Brotherhood has met for aeons of time in certain Retreats of the Ascended Masters each thirty days, as we count time, to enable certain Divine Qualities which have been drawn there to be sent forth to assist mankind, but when there is a CONSCIOUS FOCUS on the Earth - which means an individual in physical embodiment who knows of these meetings - then the service given to mankind can be without limit.

It was through the efforts of our Beloved El Morya that the knowledge of the Retreat in which the Great White Brotherhood was meeting during each thirty-day period was given to the students of THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM. This enabled the students to consciously draw forth that particular quality into their own localities and lend their energies at the time it is needed, and not years or centuries after the need had passed. The students are privileged and blessed indeed to know RIGHT NOW in which Retreat the Ascended Masters are meeting, what they are desirous of doing for mankind at the present time, and thus make a BRIDGE OF ENERGY from the Divine Realm to the human realm, over which the Light and Love of the Realms of Perfection can become part of the worlds of those evolving upon the planet Earth.

It is a Cosmic Law that the Ascended Masters are only permitted to do certain things for mankind according to the amount of ENERGY RELEASED by mankind - harmoniously qualified - that can be amplified and sent back to help them. Since mankind are the beneficiaries, the Law requires that they must DO SOMETHING about helping to set themselves free; for what the Ascended Ones do FOR mankind must be done THROUGH them!

So many times, people forget God when everything seems to be going all right - remembering Him only when they are in great distress of mind, body, or feelings. If each one were to ask himself what he DOES give to God to be amplified and given back to him, it would be quite a revelation.

Such marvelous instruction has come forth through THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM, and so many wonderful things are being done for the Earth and its people, that it is difficult to even begin to name them.

Great effort has been made to help individuals feel that the Ascended Ones are really and truly our Elder Brothers, that they do not stand in awe of Them, but in dignity, love and reverence, COOPERATE WITH THEM! When you understand a thing, you cease to fear it, and everything has been done to help the earnest student learn the Laws of his own Life, apply them, and to stand upon his own two feet; and to LOVE - and not fear - the activities that God and His Messengers bring.

As happens so many times when the Truth and Light come forth to help humanity, those who oppose the expansion of the Light, and others for various reasons, seek to belittle the service given. For the seeker on the Path to Victorious Living, it requires great discrimination in order to recognize Truth through the many facets purporting to be direct channels of the Ascended Masters. In this regard, the seeker should ask God for direction and enlightenment, and then be at peace and follow the directives of the God Self.

THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM and all those who are assisting in its expansion bless all who can and will truly assist mankind in any way, but THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM is not affiliated with any other group or activity of this nature. While other activities may use the word 'Bridge' in their titles, they are not, in any way, affiliated with this Organization. This, of course, excludes those groups who are dedicated 'BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM' students and use our name in association with their group activities.

As Representative of the WILL OF GOD, the Ascended Master El Morya is Hierarch of the Temple of God's Will at Darjeeling, India, which He maintains as a Retreat for Himself and His Brotherhood. His color is Sapphire Blue; and His Keynote is found in the music of 'Pomp and Circumstance' (Land of Hope and glory) by Sir Edward Elgar. El Morya was embodied as the Wise Man,

Melchior, at the time of the Birth of Jesus; and He was also the legendary King Arthur of the famous Round Table Court. At the time of King Henry VIII of England, El Morya was the brilliant Sir Thomas More. His last embodiment was that of Thomas Moore, the Irish poet, who gave us so many beautiful words in the songs 'The Last Rose of Summer', 'Believe me if all those endearing young charms', and many others.

#### EL MORYA'S RETREAT AT DARJEELING, INDIA

The Ascended Master El Morya, exponent of the First Ray, has His Retreat or Focus of God's DIVINE WILL established in the foothills of the great Himalayan Mountains. It is a magnificent white palace approached by a winding road which leads to the front entrance. From the palace steps one can look out upon the grandeur of the Himalayan Mountains, rising, crest after crest, into the distance. Within the palace, on one side of the entrance hall, El Morya has a large comfortable drawing-room wherein He entertains friends and students from time to time. A lovely garden may be seen surrounding the palace as we look upon them from a vantage point within the room. El Morya and Kuthumi often play upon the rosewood piano which is situated so that the player may look out upon the garden and the inspiring Himalayas beyond. A fire is kept burning steadily in the grate, tended by faithful servants so that even when the Master is not present, there is always a living flame in this comfortable and beautiful room for the pleasure and inspiration of His visitors and guests.

At the other side of the entrance hall is the Council Chamber wherein El Morya discusses with students and lifestreams of influence in the world of men, certain plans designed to further the fulfillment of God's Will on the Earth.

In the entrance hall itself, is a replica of the Taj Mahal which was builded centuries ago by His Beloved Brother of Light, Kuthumi, with whom El Morya has served for many embodiments in furthering the Cause of God's Will on this Earth. The impression created by this blessed Ascended Master in His Home and Retreat is a combination of 'homey' comfort and exquisite taste.

The actual Temple Room is exquisite indeed! The Altar which holds the focus of the Sacred fire qualified with the desire to do GOD'S WILL, is composed of exquisite blue Sapphires and Diamonds; the carpeting is electric blue; and the windows are of the finest stained glass - depicting scenes from the lives of El Morya. The color of these windows is predominantly blue, and the scenes include the Magi following the Star to Bethlehem; the Knights on the Crusade to Jerusalem; and the figure playing upon the harp so famous at Tara; Saint Francis feeding the birds; and a scene in Ireland near the Lakes of Killarney; as well as many other representations which are unfamiliar to the mankind of this day. There is one window dedicated to the Elohim Hercules, and another to Archangel Michael - both of whom serve with El Morya on the First Ray. There are five windows yet to be finished - indicating future activities of this great Lord of Love.

El Morya is the Great Being Whose responsibility is the guardianship and evolution of the Asiatic Continent and its people, as well as the supervision of the governments of the world. This great Ascended Master is representative of all that is majestic, dignified, and exquisite - not only in the Realms of Life Eternal, but wherever He chooses to give His attention.

Since the days of King Arthur, the GRAIL and great DIAMOND SPEAR which are symbolic of the two activities embodied within the Will of God, have been in El Morya's

possession. THE GRAIL signifies the consciousness upheld into which is poured the Divine Will along with the inspiration of the Divine Plan to manifest this Will of God. THE SPEAR SIGNIFIES THE PROJECTING FORTH OF THE ENERGY INTO action and ACCOMPLISHMENT. In the East, many have completed the action of the Grail, but it is to the West that the Great Ones look for the manifestation of the Spear in the actual projecting of God's Will through the energies of each lifestream on the Earth.

This Retreat magnetizes, sustains, and radiates forth the positive consciousness of God's Will into the atmosphere of Earth, and counteracts the negative acceptance that the distortion created by man is God's Will. From this Temple, Faith in the GOODNESS of God's Will is constantly pouring forth like rays from the sun into the feelings, minds and worlds of mankind. The desire to do God's Will stimulates the expansion of the Christ Light within every man. This is the service of El Morya and the Brotherhood of God's Will who sustain that Flame at Darjeeling.

In consciousness, enter often into the Home and Retreat of El Morya. Sit by the fire in His drawing-room; absorb the radiation of His Faith and desire to promote the expression of God's Kingdom on Earth. Remember, FEW Know of His Retreat. FEW know of His service. FEW are invited into His Home and Presence. YOU ARE AMONG THOSE FEW! Remember that what you DO with the opportunity given will determine the blessings yet to come!

#### DISCOURSE: THE ASCENDED MASTER EL MORYA

"Greetings, Blessings, Love, Light, Freedom, Hope, Courage, Strength, Vitality, and Fire from Darjeeling to the sons and daughters of men everywhere upon the planet

Earth, to the Elemental Kingdom, the Angelic Host, the Cosmic Beings, the Ascended Masters and all, who have turned their consciousness and attention toward the heart of India, and who choose to voluntarily open the doors of the Will and Nature of the Godhead.

I speak to all mankind everywhere! It is the Fiat from the Heart of Creation that the WILL OF GOD SHALL NOW MANIFEST through your life, your energies, your senses. I speak these words into the mental and feeling worlds of this planet; into the groaning substance of this dark Star; into every appearance which enfolds an earnest son or daughter of the Kingdom who has forgotten the Divine Destiny of God Mastery:

The WILL OF GOD is GOOD! The WILL OF GOD is for a free people! The WILL OF GOD is that the axis of the Earth shall be straightened; that the extremes of climate shall be mercifully blended. The WILL OF GOD is that every man, from within himself, shall draw forth the substance and supply that which is the need and requirement of his everyday existence. The WILL OF GOD is that disease, death, poverty, limitation, and unbalance of mind and body shall be no more; that impurity, viciousness and unkindness shall die; that elemental Light shall again shine; that the Earth shall take on the hues of iridescent Beauty which it had when it came forth from the bodies of the Elohim. The WILL OF GOD is that there shall be no veil between man and God, and that Angels, Devas, and all God-free Beings shall walk and talk as freely with the evolutions of the Earth as they now talk with each other.

This is the WILL OF GOD - the lame to be made whole; the sick to rise; the diseased to become filled with ease and balance - each one entering into the deep recesses of his heart, facing his own Supreme Divinity, seeing It face to face, and becoming so enamored of Its Light that the externalized

form he wears becomes the magnificent perfection pre-ordained and destined for each lifestream.

It is time that the WILL OF GOD be impressed with such strength and power into the consciousness of mankind that there can no longer be any dallying in the shadows nor acceptance of limitation as part of this great Universal First Cause. Those in unascended bodies, interested in sending forth, at least five minutes at a time, three times a day, the following strong, powerful thought (and spoken word if possible) will be MYSELF IN ACTION!

The WILL OF GOD is GOOD!  
 The WILL OF GOD is LIGHT!  
 The WILL OF GOD is HAPPINESS!  
 The WILL OF GOD is PEACE!  
 The WILL OF GOD is PURITY!  
 The WILL OF GOD is BALANCE!  
 The WILL OF GOD is KINDNESS!

I have stood for many centuries while man and his teachers have prattled about the WILL OF GOD and the submission to circumstance. THAT SHALL CEASE TO BE! Within Life is the Power of Mastery, and within My full-gathered Cosmic Momentum is the pressure and assurance of Faith in the fulfillment of that Will!"

(Here appropriate music may be played while the attention is focused on the Ascended Master El Morya and His activities concerning the Will of God. Suggested music is "Pomp and Circumstance" (Elgar) and "Believe me if all those endearing young charms".)

## PART II

## THE ARCHANGEL MICHAEL

Of the Seven Mighty Archangels who are the Messengers of God, the best known is the Lord Archangel, Prince Michael, who is the Archangel of Faith, Protection, and Deliverance from evil. Countless prayers to Him, with their immediate response, have drawn Him close to the people of Earth.

With golden hair, magnificent blue eyes, and an appearance of splendor, confidence, and Faith in God, Lord Michael has responded so often to the requirements of the people upon the Earth who are in distress of soul, mind, and body. He, of His own free will, chose to become Guardian of the Faith of man in his God at the very beginning of mankind's embodiment upon the Earth. His Presence, or that one of His Celestial Helpers, sweeps Earthward to give assistance to anyone in distress who desires His help.

Lord Michael's Temple is located in the Canadian Rocky Mountains in the vicinity of Banff, Alberta. It is now an Etheric Temple, although long ages ago, it was physically manifest on Earth. It is circular in shape; of tremendous proportions; and has four entrances - one at each of the cardinal points of the compass. The temple is made of a beautiful golden substance encrusted with magnificent blue sapphires, and upon its dome stands a representation of Lord Michael.

When the first group of lifestreams came forth to inhabit the Earth, Lord Michael accompanied them as their Guardian. Many centuries later, after the advent of the 'laggards' from other Stars, who brought with them their shadows of discord, Archangel Michael and His Angelic Host withdrew more and more to this Temple of Faith which had been created from the substance of Earth.

From this Focus, He and His legions have continued to guard, protect and serve mankind. Before the human creation emanated from the people, it was man's natural estate to walk and talk, serve and accept counsel from the Angelic Hosts and Their Directors. From all parts of the Earth, the people came to receive the powerful radiance of this great Archangel, finding there new strength to continue in their respective service - filling their souls with His Faith in the ultimate expression of God's Kingdom of Heaven on Earth.

From this Etheric Temple, Archangel Michael's Helpers constantly go forth on missions of protection, mercy, redemption and salvation. From the Temple, the Ray of absolute unswerving Faith in God continues to radiate forth through the emotional, mental, etheric, and physical substance of the planet and its attendant evolutions. In this temple at night, in their finer bodies, come all who seek to be liberators of the race from disease, soul-weariness, and all manner of human limitation - finding new courage and strength to continue with their chosen service to the Earth.

When an individual makes the conscious call to Archangel Michael and His Legions of angels, They answer and assist mankind from the pressures which have fastened themselves upon them and which live on their very life. Some of these mass pressures (called mass entities) are of tremendous size and accumulated energy. An individual alone who becomes caught in the pressure of such an entity by connecting with it through a similar thought and feeling, has not enough spiritual vitality, wisdom, strength, or courage to extricate himself from such viciousness, but if such an individual will call to Archangel Michael for His help to cut them free from such energy, He and His Legions will come and give assistance. Your conscious call for such assistance is imperative - and when sincerely given, always brings results.

Individuals who pass through the change called 'death' still carry with them all their imperfect tendencies and habits of thought and feeling. Your calls to Lord Michael to HELP THEM will cut them free on the 'other side' and enable them to go into a higher 'schoolroom' for instruction.

It will give tremendous assistance to each one who reads or hears this if, entering sleep at night, the attention is turned to the temple of Faith and Protection. Here ask Lord Michael to CUT YOU FREE from the causes and cores of your various distresses and limitations, and all that BINDS YOU. This will enable the Power of Light to more quickly enter your world and bring you the perfection your heart desires.

#### DISCOURSE: ARCHANGEL MICHAEL

"Beloved friends, sometime, someplace, somewhere, either on this or on some other planet of the system, or in any of the Inner spheres, each created intelligence must come to a point where there is a SURRENDER of the INTELLECT, of the FEELINGS, and of the SENSES to the God self! It is the service of Those who serve with Me, the Defenders of the Faith, to keep alive the Faith in God within the hearts and souls of men; the Faith in their own Divine Destiny - which knowledge should raise them above the limitations in which they are now submerged. It is to intensify and expand the Faith that the Legions of My Kingdom constantly breathe upon the soul-Light of men, and in that breathing, give something of Ourselves, something of Our Nature, which service enables men to 'keep on keeping on!'"

#### MICAH: ANGEL OF UNITY

There is a great Angelic Being about whom the people of Earth know very little. He is the Beloved Micah, the Angel of Unity. It was He who led the Children of Israel out of the wilderness with His manifestations of the cloud by day and the pillar of fire by night. Micah is the Cosmic Son of the Archangel Michael, and like His Illustrious Parent, His Service is an integral part of the First Ray Activities. This Service, as His name implies, is directed toward the unification of all peoples necessary for the manifestation of each individual Divine Plan and that of the planet Earth. In July 1965, Beloved Micah offered His Services to the Hierarchy as the ensouling spiritual Entity of THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM (formerly known as THE BRIDGE TO FREEDOM ACTIVITY), in which capacity He is now the Guardian Presence of this Ascended Master Activity and holds the cup through which all Instruction given through this channel will be enfolded in His Love and Protection.

#### DISCOURSE: MICAH - ANGEL OF UNITY

"There must be Unity of Purpose in the hearts of all upon this planet in order to outpicture the Plan of Perfection which is ordained to manifest hereon. I do not wish to indicate that this is a monotonous performance of so-called duties, but the various Rays of Perfection, all expressing there magnificent God Virtues, shall express through mankind - blending together to expand the Borders of the Kingdom of Heaven at all times - emitting Light where the shroud of effluvia now wraps itself.

"Oh, the glorious Unity which shall continue as a result of your avowed Service with us causes the Flame of

Gratitude to well within My Being, since it is My great privilege to be the Heart of Unity, and to witness My humble Service to the Light and Life express so beautifully is almost overwhelming. Would that I might be able to convey to you what UNITY OF PURPOSE, in God's Name, means individually. To learn to be obedient to Heaven's law and function at all times from the Heart of the 'I AM', results in such a glorious experience that there are no words to describe it to you.

"UNITY is ONENESS, and oneness with God is the Goal which all must and shall one day attain. I say to you in all the Power and Conviction of My Being, why wait for the tomorrows to enjoy this bliss and to fulfill your purpose on Earth, when all it requires is submission to God-forgetting - discarding forever the audacious idea that the little self is of any consequence. Call to Me, Micah, for I have dedicated My energies, and shall continue to do so until all the peoples of this planet are in harmonious accord.

"I shall always dwell within you, for "I AM" the Spirit of Unity, and I enfold all your vehicles in My Mantle of Light; so please, in the future, do not brush My Garment aside, for I shall make you aware of My privileged service so that you may more quickly become one in consciousness and purpose with Us AT ALL TIMES!"

HERCULES: THE MIGHTY ELOHIM OF THE FIRST RAY  
AMAZON: HIS DIVINE COMPLEMENT

The Elohim Hercules and His Divine Complement, Lady Amazon, were the first to accept the opportunity of assisting the God-parents of this System, Helios and Vesta, to create the planet Earth out of primal Life Essence. When They answered the call of Helios and Vesta, these two great Beings, looking upon the God Design, said: "We WILL to help in the

creation of the Earth as a planetary home for generation yet unborn from the Heart of God". Preceding all constructive creation, must come the WILL TO DO accompanied by the strength to accomplish that which is designed to "widen the borders of the Father's Kingdom". Hercules and Amazon represent that Mighty Blue Flame of Strength, Power, and the WILL TO DO. Calling on Them to enfold you in Their Protection, Strength and Power, will draw Their mighty assistance into your world and your affairs, for no force ever opposes the Mighty Hercules!

DISCOURSE: ELOHIM-HERCULES

"In the Name of God, I bring you the FIRE OF HERCULES! "I AM" the Elohim who embodies the WILL TO DO! "I AM" the Elohim of DECISION - and God spare Me the vacillating man! Everything that has ever been accomplished on the plane of Earth, or any other plane, has been accomplished by men and women of Decision; by Angels, Elementals, and Devas of Decision; by Beings Who have voluntarily chosen to combine the energies of Their lives with the WILL TO DO. Without that WILL TO DO, there is no permanence of accomplishment.

"Preceding all action, preceding all manifestation, there must be the WILL TO DO within the consciousness. In this Universal Scheme, it is My privilege and honor to embody the Fire of Enthusiasm and the WILL TO DO that which God intends. It is My joy, My privilege and honor to bring to you the pressure of My Love and the Flame of My Heart; to expand upon your foreheads My Presence, Consciousness, and the WILL TO DO that which God intends.

"Are you content with what you are; with what you manifest today? Are you content with half a loaf when you could have a full one? Are you content to live in limitation and bodies of decay? IT IS WHAT YOU WILL that you MANIFEST!

## THE SEVEN STEPS TO PRECIPITATION

FIRST: Preceding all manifestation comes the desire, the DECISION and WILL TO DO. Preceding all activities in the outer world of form, you first desire and then make a decision to use your life in endeavoring to externalize some pattern or plan. I represent that activity to the Elohim.

SECOND: Following Me, the Mighty Elohim Cassiopeia gives the Gift of PERCEPTION (ILLUMINATION), the capacity to cognize the idea; to grasp it; to meditate upon it; and to draw forth the ways and means which will enable you to bring it most quickly and satisfactorily into form.

THIRD: After you have perceived, We come to the service of the Mighty Elohim Orion and DIVINE LOVE - the Power of Cohesion which draws the unformed into form. This is the power which draws primal life into the pattern or idea held in mind and sustains it there as long as desired.

FOURTH: Then comes the activity of the Mighty Elohim of PURITY, Claire. His action is to hold steady the clarified picture - not distorting it by any opinion or desire of the outer self - being a pure, clean pane of glass, as it were, through which that perfect idea is drawn down as a matrix and then filled in with Light Substance and perfected.

FIFTH: Next comes the activity of the Elohim VISTA (Cyclopea) holding the CONCENTRATION (and CONSECRATION) of the energies until the design is completed. His service is that which enables the mind to hold the pattern and not fly off at a tangent to some other plan; the channelling of the energies; and holding the pattern until completed.

SIXTH: For the purpose of Precipitation, the activities of the Sixth and Seventh Rays are inverted - and the Mighty Elohim ARCTURUS comes in with the use of the VIOLET FIRE,

the RHYTHM OF INVOCATION and PRECISION, the planning, the filing, the smoothing, perfecting the symmetry of the form.

SEVENTH: When it is all but completed, the activity of the Elohim of Peace (Tranquility) takes the form, increasing it in beauty, harmony and service; SEALING it within His flame of Cosmic Christ Peace. This enables the creation to be permanently sustained.

Everything which is created in Heaven's Realm immediately begins to expand into greater perfection and service. This is just the opposite of your activities on Earth where as soon as something is born or created, it begins to disintegrate and decay unless by conscious knowledge and use of the Law, some selfconscious intelligence definitely commands it sustained by conscious decree.

Follow our procedure through for the precipitation into form of some constructive idea or thing which you desire to manifest; first, of course, asking your Holy Christ Self within you to give you the picture of the perfect pattern of that which you desire to manifest. That which a man WILLS - HE SHALL HAVE; for the WILL is the magnetic power of the Godhead in the heart which does invoke and bring to man that which he desires. I fire you today with the realization that what you WILL to be, YOU WILL BE! What you WILL to manifest, MUST COME, for it is the Law!

Remembering HERCULES as you go forward, please do not accept such great limitation in your individual selves, when you know that it only requires the exercise of the WILL within you to draw forth ALL - ALL THAT YOU REQUIRE! Say often: "I WILL TO BE GOD-FREE! In the Name and by the Power of Hercules, I WILL TO BE GOD-MASTER! I WILL TO BE GOD INCARNATE!" and you will be Myself in ACTION!

## THE PEOPLE OF THE FIRST RAY

There are approximately three and one-half billion people in embodiment on the planet Earth at one time, and there are about ten billion who use the Earth as a school-room; and each one of these billions belongs to ONE of the Seven Rays or departments of Life. That means that they have an affinity for the particular qualities, talents, and attributes represented by one of the seven major departments of life and having built a momentum along that line, feel happy and comfortable when they are around people and vibrations similar to their own.

The First Ray people are much easier to recognize than are those of other Rays for they usually have limitless energy and strength, and are the ones who "get things done". They like ACTION; are born rulers and executives; and are capable managers of various activities. In the more undeveloped individual on the First Ray, their push and drive of energy can sometimes become unpleasant.

Those individuals who are in need of energy and strength and Faith in God and Good, shall call to the Great Beings on the First Ray - especially the Ascended Master El Morya, the Archangel Michael, and the Elohim Hercules and His Divine Complement, Amazon, and draw into themselves the energizing Blue Ray - frequently using the statement: "I AM" the Strength of Hercules; "I AM" my limitless Strength and Energy; and therefore I never get tired!"

Here appropriate music may be played while the attention is focused on the activities of the First (or Blue) Ray; the Ascended Master El Morya; the Great Archangel Michael; and the Mighty Hercules and Amazon - accepting Their mighty energizing Rays of Light and Love.

## PART III

### GROUP DECREERING

In the Name of the Presence of God which "I AM", and that of all mankind, we invoke Your Presence, Beloved Archangel Michael and Your Legions of Light - to CUT US FREE (3X) from all human creation in, through, around, or driven against us; all imperfect habits and tendencies; and replace them with Ascended Master Purity, Harmony, and Perfection.

We ask you to meet our own loved ones when they pass through the change called "death" and CUT THEM FREE from their human creation; take them to the Inner Temples that have been prepared, and help them,, achieve their Ascension as quickly as possible.

Give Your assistance NOW to CUT FREE every part of life in this city, state, country, and throughout the whole planet from all evil tendencies, and CHARGE into ALL MANKIND Your Faith in the Goodness of God, and help them to make conscious effort to fulfill their Divine Plan. We thank You.

Beloved Mighty Victorious Presence of God - "I AM" in us, and Beloved Micah, Angel of Unity; BLAZE (3X) Your Mighty Cosmic Flame and Substance Of Unity in, through and around us, THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM, and all mankind - eternally sustained. Beloved Micah, we pour forth our deepest Love and Gratitude to you for Your Service in ensouling the Spiritual Entity of the BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM. Enfold us in Your Cosmic Essence of UNITY so that, in our every endeavor, we may prove ourselves worthy of Your Love and Service to us and to all life everywhere. Expand through us and THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM

Your great Quality of UNITY. That through our devotion to its Virtue, all constructive activities throughout this planet may be expanded to produce God Perfection everywhere and thus hasten the establishment of the Permanent Golden Age of Freedom upon the Earth. This we ask in God's Most Holy Name - "I AM"!

Beloved Presence of God - "I AM" in us and Archangel Michael, enfold us now and forever in the Victorious Flame of COSMIC CHRIST FAITH in the reality, Protection and Perfection of Almighty God. Let this Flame BLAZE around us - transmuting instantly all that is not FAITH IN GOD, in everyone, everything, everywhere "I AM" today and forever; and we consciously accept this MANIFEST (3X) right now with full power!

Beloved Mighty Victorious Presence of God - "I AM" in us, and Mighty Hercules; CHARGE (3X) us and all in the Service of the Light with your Limitless Strength and Energy, Courage and Power, and Invincible Cosmic Christ Protection, Victory and Supply of every good thing, including money, that we require to win our VICTORY in the LIGHT OF GOD THAT NEVER FAILS. Keep it eternally sustained, all-powerfully active and ever-expanding, and see that it is never re-qualified by the human consciousness. We consciously accept this MANIFEST (3X) right now with full power!

## PART IV

### OUTLINE FOR CLASS DIRECTORS

#### 1. THREE CANDLES

The three candles should be lighted by the leader BEFORE the students arrive. Soft music should be played for at least half an hour before class commences and students should maintain SILENCE and absorb the radiation.

#### 2. INVOCATION

After greeting the students, the director gives a short visualization, and then follows this with the Invocation:

Dearly Beloved Presence of God "I AM", the Source of all that is - everywhere present - anchored within each one of our hearts and the hearts of all mankind, we love and adore You! We acknowledge You to be the Owner and Giver of our Life, our Intelligence, our Substance, our ALL! Seal us in Your Light and Love and Power of Victorious Accomplishment. Blaze Your Light and Love before us and prepare the way that we may always walk in the Path of Light. Guard and protect us; guide and direct us; and give us the Illumination of the truth that will set us free! Let us manifest and BE Your Divine Love in action at all times, and sustain it through us to bless all the life we contact. We thank You.

Dearly Beloved Ascended Host of Light, all the Ascended Masters, Cosmic Beings, Seraphim, Cherubim and Angelic Host; the Elemental Kingdom and the Great White Brotherhood - and especially Ascended Master El Morya, Archangel Michael and Your Legions of Blue Flame, the Elohim Hercules and Amazon, and ALL Who serve on the First Ray; we send You our Love, and call to You to come and be with

us at this class, and charge us with Your Love, Faith in God, Protection, and whatever You see we need for use in our Service to the Light. We thank You!

3. LESSONS (Use Pages 2 to 21)

4. EXTINGUISH CANDLES (Use Closing Candle Service):

BLESSED FLAMES, EXPRESSIONS OF THE LIGHT ESSENCE OF THE SUPREME SOURCE 'I AM', we thank You for Your obedient service to the children of Earth. Clothed in the gratitude from our hearts, return thou now to the Heart-Center of Creation, to be again called forth at the Invocation of mankind to expand the borders of The Father's Kingdom, throughout Infinity!

We realize the Oneness of all Life, and in humility we bow before the Light of the Cosmos as we all serve as Pulsations of light in the Body of The Supreme Source "I AM"!

5. BENEDICTION

Sealed in the Love, Faith, Strength, Power, and Protection of El Morya, Archangel Michael, and Mighty Hercules and Holy Amazon, we thank the Great Ascended Hosts of Light, the Angelic and Elemental Kingdoms, for Your outpouring of Light and Love. We thank You for Healing, Supply, Wisdom, Protection, Perfection, and Your countless Blessings of every kind. Hold them sustained in, through and around us, and pour them through us to bless all the life we contact.

May the Benediction and Blessing of the Most High Living God, and the Peace which does surpass the understanding of the human mind be with you, each one. May the

God of Mercy, protect and guide you on your Spiritual Path toward Enlightenment and Freedom.

Archangel Michael; Archangel Uriel and Your Angels of Protection, Ministration and Ceremonial, we love, bless and thank You for Your service to us. Take up our humble efforts and amplify them with Your Mighty Love. Take them North and South, East and West, and cover our dear planet Earth with Love and Light, with Peace, Illumination, Healing, Freedom, Victory, and the WILL OF GOD made manifest through every electron belonging to this planet and its evolutions in any way. THIS SHALL BE for I have spoken as God's Most Holy Name - "I AM"!

## THE FOURTEEN PRIMARY LESSONS

- BOOK No. 1      The Three Questions -  
                      WHENCE did I come ?  
                              WHY am I here?  
                                      WHITHER am I going?
- BOOK No. 2      The Violet Flame
- BOOK No. 3      There is no Death
- BOOK No. 4      The Blue Ray of Power
- BOOK No. 5      The Golden Ray of Wisdom
- BOOK No. 6      The Magnetic Pink Ray
- BOOK No. 7      The Immaculate Concept
- BOOK No. 8      The Green Ray of Truth
- BOOK No. 9      The Ray of Peace
- BOOK No. 10     Saint Germain and the Era of Freedom
- BOOK No. 11     MAN - His Relation to the Angels and  
                      Elementals
- BOOK No. 12     Sanat Kumara - the Saviour of our Earth
- BOOK No. 13     The Goal of Life - the Ascension
- BOOK No. 14     The Power of the Silence

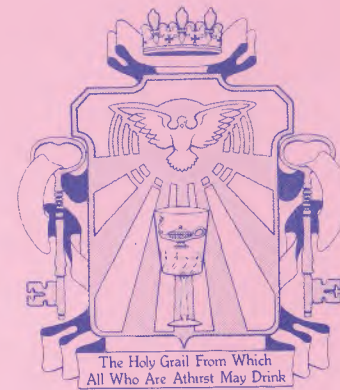
Complete list of Publications and Price List will be  
sent on request. Please write to:

THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM, Inc.  
P. O. Box 333  
Kings Park, N.Y. 11754  
U. S. A.

PRIMARY  
INSTRUCTION

5

THE GOLDEN RAY  
OF  
WISDOM



**PRIMARY INSTRUCTION**

**LESSON NO. 5**

**THE  
GOLDEN RAY  
OF  
WISDOM**

**A BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM  
TEACHINGS PUBLICATION**

**FIFTH EDITION**

**COPYRIGHT 1990  
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED**

Published by

**THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM, Inc.**  
P.O. BOX 333,  
Kings Park, N.Y. 11754  
U. S. A.

**PART I**

- 1. The Second Ray: The Golden Ray of Wisdom . . . . . 1
- 2. Offices of the Spiritual Hierarchy. . . . . 3
- 3. Discourse by the Ascended Master Kuthumi . . . . . 5
- 4. The Ascended Master Lanto. . . . . 6
- 5. Discourse by the Ascended Master Lanto . . . . . 7

**PART II**

- 1. Jophiel, Archangel of Illumination . . . . . 9
- 2. Address by Archangel Jophiel . . . . . 10
- 3. Cassiopeia and Minerva, the Elohim of Wisdom . . . . . 12
- 4. Discourse by the Elohim Cassiopeia . . . . . 13
- 5. Seven Steps to Precipitation . . . . . 14

**PART III**

- 1. Group Decreeing . . . . . 16
- Beloved Elohim: Cassiopeia (Song Lyrics) . . . . . 18
- Beloved Kuthumi (Song Lyrics) . . . . . 19

**PART IV**

- Outline for Class Directors. . . . . 20

---

PRIMARY INSTRUCTION

LESSON No. 5

PART I

1. THE SECOND RAY: THE GOLDEN RAY OF WISDOM

The Second Ray of Golden Yellow is the Ray of teachers and educators, and the Ascended Master Kuthumi served in the office of Chohan of the Second Ray until His elevation to the office of World Teacher. The following is a brief description of Kuthumi's Temple of Wisdom located etherically in the Kashmir Hills of Northern India.

In the beautiful rolling hillsides of the Kashmir Country, Lord Maitreya and His Pupil, Beloved Kuthumi, maintain a Focus dedicated and consecrated to the establishment of the tenets of Divine Love as expressed through the great Teachers and Educators of the human race. Here, in the spiritual Sanctuary of Peace and Tranquility, the Brothers and Sisters of the Golden Robe have gathered, and sitting at the feet of Lord Maitreya, Kuthumi, and others of the Ascended Host, They have learned the Way to carry Truth to mankind along the lines of current world religions.

Whether under the Light from the Sun or the gentle radiance of the moon, the Vales of Kashmir, with their beautiful flowers, the blue waters of the lakes and the harmonies of birds songs, lend themselves to the sweetness that is the embodied Nature of Lord Maitreya and His Beloved Kuthumi. They intensify the feeling of the Nature of the Cosmic Christ and convey that Nature to the aspirants who drink in Their every word, in reverence and gratitude. The Second Ray serves mankind by developing the consciousness of those gifted to impart Truth

through all the avenues and channels which serve the human race.

Those who belong to the Golden Ray of Wisdom endeavor through the service of collective and individual instruction, to widen the capacity to UNDERSTAND within mankind, imprisoned Angels, the small Elementals and those who have passed through death and wait at the gates of birth. As Understanding grows, tolerance grows, and then Love naturally ensues from the individual who has developed an understanding heart. When the motive behind an action is understood, you react to the various situations encountered with more kindness and more wisdom than when you allow the general concepts of mankind to close the mind through fear, superstition and bigotry. These qualities seek to hold the mind and consciousness riveted upon just ONE aspect of Truth, thus not allowing the individual to understand other members of the human race due to their past racial and karmic backgrounds and all that makes them as they are today.

The Ray of Wisdom does not deal with the intellectual accretion of facts and mental genius. TRUE WISDOM comes from facing the God Presence - "I AM" - within, and drawing forth the conscious realization that all Truth, Beauty and Understanding may only be found within the Flame of one's own heart. This necessitates listening to the Voice of the Silence in humble and silent reverence. The wiser one becomes, the more silent is the tongue, the more peaceful the emotional world, and less thinking is done with the brain.

The Ray also represents the Second Person of the Trinity - referred to as the 'Son', the Path of Wisdom, of listening and waiting. It will seem a period of Peace and quiet, for you are now not tested in strength but in

patience inwardly. It is one of the most difficult steps on the Path, for until you can hear the Voice of the Silence, you are running on the periphery of Life shouting with the multitude the hollow hosannas that resound nowhere but in your own ears.

Among the many embodiments of the Ascended Master Kuthumi prior to His Ascension was that of Caspar, one of the Three Wise Men who followed the Star to Bethlehem. He was also the Greek scholar, Pythagoras; and later the Beloved Saint Francis of Assisi. These are, of course, but a few of His embodiments. Kuthumi, together with the great El Morya, were instrumental in bringing forth the Theosophical Society, and those who desire to learn the Spiritual Laws of Life and thereby become more efficacious as teachers of their fellowman, will receive much assistance by sending their Love and heart call to the Beloved Ascended Master Kuthumi to help them in their chosen line of service.

## 2. THE OFFICES OF THE SPIRITUAL HIERARCHY

The offices of the Great White Brotherhood, the Spiritual Hierarchy, are held by different Ascended Masters and Cosmic Beings from time to time for They too expand Their Consciousness and progress upward on the Ladder of Spiritual Attainment even as those of us who still seek the way to that attainment while we still walk the way of Earth.

The Lord of the World is the Spiritual Head of the Divine Hierarchy; the Buddha's Service is to the evolutions Who sustain the Flame of God in each human heart; and the World Teacher designs the various religions and spiritual activities for each cycle of time - which is approximately

fourteen thousand years. The office of the Cosmic Holy Spirit represents that facet of the Godhead to the seven planets of this Solar System to which Earth belongs, but the Maha Chohan, or Great Lord, is the Representative of the Holy Spirit to the Earth particularly. Under His direction are the Seven Chohans, or Directors, of the Seven Rays - each Ray dealing with the various activities of the outer world, as well as the inner spiritual affairs. Also upon these Seven Rays there are Seven Great Archangels and Their feminine counterparts - the Archaii - Who represent the feeling activity of Life on each of the Seven Rays. Also serving on the Seven Rays are the Seven Mighty Elohim Who are the Great Beings Who actually builded the planet Earth.

Thus, do we have the three Kingdoms working together in the evolution of the Earth - the Angelic, the Human, and the Elemental. While these three evolutions do not appear to be evolving together in harmony at this time, it is one of the activities destined to come forth in the future.

The Great Being known as Sanat Kumara came from the planet Venus aeons ago to become Lord of the World to the Earth. He held this Office for millions of years and is truly the Saviour of our Earth and all the life upon it. Patiently did He wait for some Divine Being to take His place and thus allow Him to return to His own beloved planet Venus. This was finally accomplished on New Year's Day of 1956 when the Beloved Lord Gautama, Who had held the Office of the Buddha for many centuries, qualified to take over the Office of Lord of the World. This created a general move upward for several Members of the Spiritual Hierarchy to higher positions of trust and authority.

Lord Maitreya, Who was the World Teacher, or Cosmic Christ, for the last cycle of time, assumed the office of Buddha vacated by Lord Gautama. Lord Maitreya was the Cosmic Christ Who overshadowed Master Jesus and was the

CHRIST Who worked through Jesus. Both Master Jesus and Kuthumi were trained by this Great Being, Lord Maitreya.

Thus, when the office of World Teacher and Cosmic Christ became vacant with Lord Maitreya's elevation to the Office of the Buddha, the two great Masters Who have been trained by Him, Beloved Jesus and Kuthumi, then jointly assumed the office of World Teachers.

Until recently, Lord Lanto, has been the Guardian or Hierarch of one of the oldest Retreats on this planet known as the Rocky Mountain Retreat located in the Teton Mountains in the State of Wyoming in the United States of America. Therefore, those who desire greater Illumination and Wisdom (and everyone desires it along some line or other) should call to both Ascended Masters Kuthumi and Lanto for Their assistance.

### 3. DISCOURSE BY THE ASCENDED MASTER KUTHUMI

"The transference of consciousness from one mind to another is known as education. The full revealed truth remains ever-present in the Universal Mind of God, but the individualized intelligence of God's children must reach into this Great Mind and incorporate into their own consciousness as much of the great All-Truth as they have the capacity to absorb and realize. Every man dips into the Well of Knowledge with his own Cup of receptivity and benefits by his capacity to receive. It is Spiritual Communion! The TEACHER is One whose Cup has grown through many trips to the Well, and He gives of its brimming essence to those not yet able to reach the Cosmic Brim. Even in elementary courses of education, the Teacher first fills His consciousness and then gently holds His Cup of Knowledge that the pupil may sip of its sweetness, become enamored of its

essence, and return again to the Teacher's fount until, perhaps, they are among the very few who will join the Teacher at the Cosmic Well. Those who will not drink are never increased in worth. Blessed be those who stir the spiritual hunger, and blessed be Those who feed the hungry!"

"The Illumination of the outer consciousness, the awareness that comes to the mind of the purpose behind all rituals, all decrees, all activity that takes place, enables the individual, as well as the collective group, to happily join in the ceremonial required to magnetize the Gifts of the Godhead. Where there is not Illumination, there is reluctant energy! It becomes 'duty' service - the service which comes through fear and superstition. THIS SHALL NO LONGER BE! In the New Age and Era under the direction of the Ascended Master Saint Germain, it is the fiat of the Cosmic Law that man shall KNOW why he must purify his physical, mental, emotional and etheric bodies, and to what purpose he must remain harmonious. Then there will be loving cooperation on the part of the aspiring student! It is through the activity of our El Morya in THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM that We are endeavoring to give the WHY of this Endeavor to the outer consciousness of mankind."

#### 4. THE ASCENDED MASTER LANTO

The Ascended Master Lanto was one of the Rulers of China in ages past and made His Ascension many centuries ago. At the time of the sinking of the Lemurian Continent (located in the Pacific Ocean) He was entrusted with guarding the Precipitation Flame and the Treasures held within the Teton Mountains of Wyoming, U.S.A. which we now call the Rocky Mountain Retreat. By His long Guardianship of this Retreat, He had earned the right to go into greater service. The Office of Hierarch is now held by Dwjal Khul. Lord Lanto in His great Love has remained with the Planet

Earth and serves as Patriarch of the Rocky Mountain Retreat.

Beloved Lanto brings to the Second Ray, not only great Wisdom and Illumination which are Its special Qualities, but also His long momentum in the use of the Precipitation Flame and His great Reverence for Life which is a Quality mankind needs very much at this time. He will greatly assist each student who calls to Him to precipitate more GOOD - more of the God Qualities into his world. The understanding of Reverence for all Life is true Illumination and enables each student to better serve all Life.

These Great Beings, in Their mighty selfless Love, serve wherever They see there is a requirement. May They all be blessed for the great sacrifices They make to help unilluminated mankind!

#### 5. DISCOURSE BY THE ASCENDED MASTER LANTO

"There is a great deal to be said about REVERENCE FOR LIFE, and a great deal to be thought about - for remember - Life comes from God, and no matter in what form Life temporarily functions, it is pre-ordained to return to God's Estate. Therefore, for ages I have taught a Reverence for Life, and when that Reverence becomes great enough, the science of Precipitation is easy because your Reverence is impersonal and you love all life in an impersonal and harmonious manner equally. There are no cores of selfishness to stop the release of the Good from your Causal Body for the blessing of all imprisoned life everywhere."

"It is easy to revere one individual or a few with whom you are in association in the course of an embodiment; but that great impersonal reverence for all life comes as you

take advantage of Our teaching and Our radiation."

"In China ages ago, the True Law was taught with regard to Reverence for Life - not only of man, but even of plant life. None that followed that True Law even broke a flower from its stem. At that time of China's great Beauty and Perfection, we all knew that the life that came of God, from God, even through a flower, had a Divine Destiny to fulfill in its giving beauty to the passerby, perfume the air, and that in its season, its own Divine Archetype would withdraw it. So We moved in that magnificent Reverence for Life, for each other, and for those who came to 'convert' us to various religious beliefs wherein that reverence was neither known nor felt."

"Now you are coming again to an understanding that Reverence for Life is impersonal and covers the entire human race and all that lives. In learning that, you shall then be the precipitating powers of good! What a small rose can do, surely a human being can do! The rose follows its Divine Pattern and it blooms in its season. Mankind must come to a point where he can revere the life that is within himself and then, in time, expand it in love until he too becomes the Christ manifest wherever he may be."

"This is the greatest teaching that there is in this whole world; the greatest understanding; the greatest spiritual Law that there is in this Universe! Learn to revere Life, and when you do that, you will not hurry; you will not be bitter or distressed; you will come into the graceful way of living - which is that of the Ascended Master Saint Germain."

## 6. MUSICAL INTERLUDE

As music for contemplation, either the 'Kashmiri Song' (Pale hands I loved) or 'Ah, Sweet Mystery of Life'

should be played while the Group sends its Love and focuses its attention upon the Ascended Master Kuthumi and Beloved Lord Maitreya.

## PART II

### 1. JOPHIEL, ARCHANGEL OF ILLUMINATION

The great Archangel Jophiel is the Divine Teacher of Angels, Mankind and Elementals who are desirous of expanding their understanding of Life and its beneficent God Laws by which His great Universe is governed. This understanding enables them to serve in greater capacity and with more efficacy. Beloved Archangel Jophiel applied to the God of All Life at the Heart of the Universe for opportunity to serve as a Divine Teacher after having earned the right to do so by applying Himself for countless ages to study and preparation until He was found ready to serve.

Jophiel's Temples of Light at Inner Levels are of an exquisite golden color which is symbolic of the activities of the Second Ray upon which He serves. In these Temples, lovely Beings Who serve with Lord Jophiel, teach the Angelic Host how to expand Their love and Powers of Light which makes Them a greater blessing to all life. They also teach those of mankind who are desirous of developing educational culture in the world of form, and such lifestreams are taught in the Temples of Illumination at night while their physical bodies sleep. Eager Elementals are also taught in Jophiel's Temples of Illumination. The entire service of Lord Jophiel is to expand the UNDERSTANDING of every self-conscious intelligence who desires such help - no matter to which kingdom it may belong.

Serving with Lord Jophiel is His magnificent Divine

Complement Whose Name is Constance. Her Service is to help in anchoring more firmly within the consciousness of the aspiring student the desire to serve. By the radiation of Her own God Quality of Constancy, She stimulates the activities of the Christ Flame within each human heart to 'follow through' to accomplishment.

Lord Jophiel and Constance, and the Teachers in the Golden Temples of Illumination, expand within each consciousness which comes to Them for assistance the capacity to express higher and more lofty ideals of Deity. From the Temples of Lord Jophiel, great beams of Golden Light are directed into all educational temples and schools of learning here on Earth. Angels of Education and Illumination direct currents of instruction, encouragement and inspiration over these beams, through radiation, to the teachers in such temples and schools. Great scholars interested in various aspects of the Law, both spiritual and physical, are the recipients of directed currents of energy from these Temples, and occasionally such individuals on Earth have assigned to them an 'invisible Teacher' to assist them and thus they receive such instruction through intuition, inspiration and dreams.

## 2. ADDRESS BY ARCHANGEL JOPHIEL

"From the Sun behind the Sun; from the Parents of Our System; and from the Parents of every Galaxy, I bring into your souls, into your spirits, and into your consciousness, LIGHT! LIGHT! LIGHT! that you shall know what Illumination's Flame can mean to you!

"Many men and women say: 'When I have attained, I shall serve my Lord!' The measure of a man or woman is in what he or she does in the Eternal NOW! All the great

things that have been done by the FEW! We cannot countenance the consciousness that measures success in numbers, for it is never the masses of people, but the FEW who form the hope for fulfillment of a vision or design of merit. Only TWO BEINGS in the Heart of a Sun create a planetary system! Seven Elohim create the planets; and there are only Seven Archangels through Whose Consciousness, bodies and worlds, flows all of the energy for the Seven Mighty Rays to nourish the spiritual natures of the Human, Elemental and Angelic Kingdoms. Seven Directors (Chohans) govern, control, guide, counsel and evolve ten billion lifestreams who use the planet Earth.

"While one man, one woman, desires the sustenance of a planet; while two strong feet are planted upon this Earth with a heart anchored into God's Heart, the planet must survive because ONE in the authority of the "I AM" is the Presence of the Almighty God at whatever point or place that focused Flame abides.

"My endeavor - My Service to Life is in the teaching of the consciousness - enabling it to discover within itself that which is the Power of Light. In the great Second Realm and Sphere, all the Beings representing the three evolutions are given the education required for Them to become Masters of Energy and, in turn, capable of carrying the instruction to those who desire it and wish to evolve upon the Ladder of Evolution to its ultimate Perfection.

"In the Second Sphere, ideas become crystallized. In other words, they take form. In your own world, it is much the same - you receive an abstract idea. For instance you might say: 'I would love to take a journey.' Then your mind, which would represent the Second Sphere, would say: 'Very well, we shall take the abstract and fashion it. We shall design a trip to Bermuda, to England or to some other specific place.'

You might receive an idea for a new home; then your mind would take that idea and say: 'I would like a home with eight rooms and an acre of ground.' It is in this Second Sphere that the abstract ideas are crystallized into workable form.

"The desire which, in itself, signifies its origin - 'desire' meaning 'of the Father', then takes on form. When you look upon your plan for your gift, for your home, or whatever it may be, you draw it down into the Second Sphere. If it pleases you, your feeling rush into it, you energize the form, and the pressure of your feelings gives it life and brings it into manifestation."

### CASSIOPEIA AND MINERVA, THE ELOHIM OF WISDOM

The Seven Mighty Elohim actually builded the planet Earth from primordial Light Substance as a beautiful and shining habitation for all the children of God who desired to learn to control the use of energy and vibration upon it. The Wisdom of God, directed through the Consciousness of Cassiopeia and Minerva, helped to hold the Divine Pattern for the very contour of the Earth and to determine the number of individuals who could inhabit it at any one time; the people chosen to embody upon it to give impetus to the forward evolution of the planet; the length of time each one so chosen should remain embodied on the Earth; the requirement for soul rest; and finally when such individuals should embody again to endeavor to fulfill their Divine Plan.

True Wisdom has always enfolded God's children - serving often without knowledge of their Benefactors - in a concentrated Golden Ray from the Hearts of Mighty Cassiopeia and Minerva, as well as of the Archangels Jophiel and Constance and those Elder Brothers and Sisters known as the

'Teachers of the Golden Robe'. Patriots, teachers, humanitarians, artists, men of research and science, men of the 'cloth', and metaphysical teachers whose motives are sincere and who do not desire Wisdom just for personal gain, are always inspired by these Divine Beings of the Second Ray.

Discrimination is a Gift of the Second Ray and helps those children of God to impartially recognize, study and ponder the knowledge received, and to accept or reject as Truth the presentations given to them.

#### 4. DISCOURSE BY THE ELOHIM CASSIOPEIA

"I AM" Cassiopeia - Elohim of Perception and Wisdom; Elohim of the concentrated power of attention without which the mind could not conceive or know anything here or hereafter. The power of your attention is the open door to your mind and your entire consciousness. Our Ray (the Second Ray) brings illumined understanding of God's Divine Plan and Design - His Pattern to the people of Earth who open the door, through their attention, to that Pattern and Design.

"The planet Earth is in a state of Cosmic incubation, and the beams of intelligent energy (which you call Cosmic Light) are really Light Substance consciously directed to the Earth by the attention of Cosmic Beings upon Her. One of these beams is the Golden Flame of Divine Illumination from the Hearts of certain Beings of the Hierarchy which has been directed to this Earth for aeons of time. As Illumination's Ray has continued to play upon the Earth, and as the attention of the advanced members of the race has begun to reach out again toward God, the return current of attention of mankind toward Heaven has made the circuit complete.

"My Activity is that of perceiving what the God-Parents have designed and want to have made manifest. The

purpose of the Second Ray is the PERCEPTION and ACTIVE ILLUMINED CONTEMPLATION of the God Plan and Design. After you have made the decision and surrender to the Will of God, you must next receive the Divine Idea and directions as to how to manifest it. Therefore, the first activity of the mental body after making the decision TO DO, is to BECOME STILL!

“Your mental body receives, through your attention and through all activities of the senses, everything that your attention connects with (good or otherwise) and draws back the picture and form into your mind. The mental bodies of mankind are like an old warehouse in which has been stored the furniture and accumulations of the ages. They are full of cobwebs and discordant human concepts, as well as much that is petrified and some which is in the process of disintegration.

“When you first received your mental bodies from the Heart of Creation, they were like crystal balls of Light into which you received the clear, concise and beautiful ideas and patterns from your own Holy Christ Self. Even as you read and hear this, I am passing My Flame through your brain consciousness. LET GO of your human concepts of ages!”

#### 5. THE SEVEN STEPS TO PRECIPITATION by the Elohim Cassiopeia

“When We were first called by Helios and Vesta and asked if We were willing to create this planet Earth, We said: (1) ‘We WILL to help You!’ Next, We had the humility to ask what THEY wanted Us to do, so (2) We were given that PERCEPTION when We looked upon Their Divine Design. (3) We had the Divine Love to magnetize Electronic Light Substance to form the planet. (4) We had the PURITY and

Humility not to desire to change Their Divine Design. (5) We had the CONCENTRATION of energy to stay with it; and do you know just how many millions of years it takes to create a habitable planet? (6) We also kept the RHYTHM OF INVOCATION, and many a day We left Our own particular Cosmic Work to join with the other Elohim - pouring Love and Light into this planet which was taking form at that moment. Never was there one of Us missing at that rhythmic hour lest the Flame of Cassiopeia, or perhaps the Flame of Orion, should be in smaller proportion to that of the others. If that had happened, the perfect Harmony and Balance of the Seven Elohim, which came in rhythm century after century, would have been broken. (7) Then, it was required of Us to release to and through Our creation the PEACE and HARMONY which would sustain this planet until its evolutions began to evolve upon it - as well as after the coming of the mankind who were invited here to enjoy it.

“Your Holy Christ Self now awaits your recognition and acceptance of It - and not in the abstract! That Holy Christ Self is a very real Being! It awaits the opportunity of showing you YOUR Divine Pattern which can be revealed to you through your mental consciousness when it is held like a Grail to that Holy Christ Self. This must be done in humility, sincerity, and in a realization that certainly the Being Who made you and has sustained you for millions of years - giving you even yet the Breath of Life - should at least have some ‘say’ in your affairs.

“Within your heart is the Golden Flame of Illumination which will reveal Truth to you. Now, in answer to My call, this Flame rises into your brain structure and outer consciousness - clearing away forever the human concepts of the ages; clearing away the half-truths, and expanding the Golden Flame of the Sevenfold Activity of the Elohim which is anchored within your forehead. If you will accept

it, each of you is being made a Grail through which some Perfected Being may channel and direct His Blessings for the race!"

6. VISUALIZATION (Class seated) DIRECTOR says:

Now visualize yourself sitting within a Pillar of blazing Golden Light and the Golden Flame of Illumination, Wisdom and Love pouring downward from the "I AM" Presence in a steady Stream of prismatic Light. See and feel It anchor Itself within your heart as a Cup, and see this Cup overflow until that Golden Fire penetrates every cell, organ, function and part of your physical body. Feel it go through your etheric body; feel it fill your brain and mental world and radiate out into your emotional world for nine feet in every direction. Feel that you ARE the CHRIST sending forth that Golden Flame of Wisdom with the feeling of Love to bless all that touches the 'hem of your garment'.

7. MUSICAL INTERLUDE

Class should continue the former visualization while contemplative music is being played. The Adoration to the HOLY CHRIST FLAME may be used during this period.

PART III

1. GROUP DECREERING

Class should read together the Prayer of Saint Francis of Assisi which was brought forth by Beloved Kuthumi in that embodiment.

Beloved Presence of God - "I AM" in us and Beloved

Ascended Master Kuthumi :

Make me a channel of Thy Peace, that where there is hatred, I may bring Love; that where there is wrong, I may bring the Spirit of Forgiveness; that where there is discord, I may bring Harmony; that where there is error, I may bring Truth; that where there is doubt, I may bring Faith; that where there is despair, I may bring Hope; that where there are shadows, I may bring Thy Light; that where there is sadness, I may bring Joy.

Beloved Presence of God - "I AM" in me and Ascended Master Kuthumi; while my body sleeps tonight, send a Messenger to escort me to You in my inner body; instruct me fully and bathe me in the Golden Flame of Illumination. CHARGE my consciousness with all that I need to know at this time in order to fulfill my Divine Plan. See that I return to my physical body with the full conscious memory of that instruction so that it becomes a real and practical knowledge that enables me to have greater mastery in my own world and to be of greater service to the Ascended Masters and my fellowman. I accept this MANIFEST in my world RIGHT NOW and forever sustained!

Beloved Presence of God - "I AM" in me and Ascended Master Lanto; CHARGE me with Your great Quality of Reverence for Life and instruct me as to how I may precipitate ALL GOOD into my world. "I AM" the Precipitation and visible Presence of God's Limitless Perfection into my world and affairs RIGHT NOW and forever sustained!

Note: The above decrees may also be used for invoking Archangel Jophiel and Elohim Cassiopeia.

## BELOVED ELOHIM : CASSIOPEIA

Cassiopeia - Elohim -  
 Lord of the Wisdom Flame,  
 Enfold the Earth with Love Divine;  
 Into Thy world all claim.  
 All past Perfection - Glory too,  
 In Thy great Heart are sealed;  
 And future greatness planned for all  
 Is by Thy Light Revealed.

Love's Cosmic Pattern - Good for all,  
 Is e'er by Thee perceived;  
 And by obedience to that Plan,  
 Is God's Design achieved.  
 Love is the Purifying Fire  
 Bringing our Freedom here;  
 In God's great Love, we welcome Thee,  
 Cassiopeia Dear.

Cassiopeia, Lord of Light,  
 Now let all men know Truth;  
 And by Thy Victory let all win  
 Heavenly Gifts of Youth.  
 As all Earth's shadows disappear,  
 Light shines forevermore;  
 And Thy great Heart to all shall be,  
 To Heaven, the Open Door.

Being resplendent - Holy One,  
 We love Thee and adore;  
 And Gratitude supreme we bring,  
 That lives forevermore.  
 From the Great Central Sun on high,  
 Call we Its blessings here;  
 God showers Thee with gifts of Love,  
 Cassiopeia Dear.

## BELOVED KUTHUMI

Kuthumi Dear, Light's Power is e'er revealing  
 Thy Love Divine that gently flows to all.  
 Thy Peace Eternal - radiant and healing -  
 Ever enfolds Earth's children at their call.  
 Ever enfolds Earth's children at their call.  
 Vale of Kashmir, now does God's Mighty Substance  
 Bring to Earth Peace - to all life release.

Kuthumi Dear, Divine Illumination  
 Flows forth from Thee into the world of men;  
 Angels and Masters join in consecration  
 In bringing Freedom to the Earth again.  
 In bringing Freedom to the Earth again.  
 Blest Three-fold Flame, Thy Truth is now expanding  
 Throughout the Earth - in glorious rebirth.

Kuthumi Dear, Thou Cosmic Christ, Thy Glory  
 Shall now expand within each seeking heart.  
 Each soul - redeemed - now tells Creation's story -  
 Of God's Perfection Earth is now a part.  
 Of God's Perfection Earth is now a part.  
 Holy Christ Selves of all mankind, now hold them  
 Within Light's Power - this Cosmic Hour.

Melody: Kashmiri Song (Pale Hands I Love)

## PART IV

## OUTLINE FOR CLASS DIRECTOR

1. The three candles should be lighted by the Leader BEFORE the students arrive, using the following pattern:

ALL HAIL TO THEE, THOU MIGHTY ALL PERVADING LIGHT OF THE UNIVERSE; THE SUPREME SOURCE OF ALL LIFE 'I AM'! We kneel within our hearts in recognition of the Light of the Cosmos as we draw forth these Flames representing the Three-fold Activity of Life, as exemplified by the Holy Trinity:

The Father — The Son — and The Holy Spirit.

Beloved Cosmic "I AM" Presence COME NOW and assert Thy rightful Authority in the four lower vehicles of all Thy children and show us how to reverently and humbly express the perfectly balanced activity of Love, Wisdom and Power which Thou art.

O Light Supreme, we acknowledge Thee in all Life, and we give gratitude to the Glorious Cosmic and Ascended Beings as we invoke Them and the Great Angelic Host to amplify the energy which we release in this class. And may that Light EXPAND, EXPAND AND EXPAND as It travels throughout the Universe, ever widening the Borders of Thy Kingdom, in fulfillment of Thy Will — "I AM"!

Soft music should be played for at least half an hour before the Class commences, and students should maintain SILENCE and absorb the radiation.

2. After greeting the students, the LEADER gives a short visualization and then follows this with the Invocation:

Dearly Beloved Presence of God - "I AM" - the Source of all that is everywhere present, anchored within each one of our hearts and the hearts of all mankind, we love and adore You! We acknowledge You to be the Owner and Giver of our Life, our Intelligence, our Substance, our ALL! Seal us in Your Light, Love and Power of Victorious Accomplishment! Blaze Your Light and Love before us to prepare the way that we may always walk in the Path of Light. Guard and protect us; guide and direct us; and give us the Illumination of the Truth that will set us free! Let us manifest and BE Your Divine Love in action at all times that, through us, it may bless all the life we contact. We thank You for the instantaneous answer to this our heart's call!

Dearly Beloved Ascended Host of Light, the Ascended Masters, Cosmic Beings, Seraphim, Cherubim and Angelic Host; the Elemental Kingdom; the Great White Brotherhood; and especially Ascended Masters Kuthumi and Lanto, Lord Confuscus and Lady Soo Chee, Archangel Jophiel and Your Archaii, Constance, the Elohim Cassiopeia and Minerva, and all Great Beings, Powers and Legions of Light Who serve on the Second Ray; with all the Love and our hearts, we call to You to COME and be with us at this Class to charge us with Your Love, Illumination, Wisdom and Peace. We thank You and know that this shall be eternally sustained.

3. READING OF LESSON AND DECREES.

## 4. EXTINGUISHING THE CANDLES.

BLESSED FLAMES, EXPRESSIONS OF THE LIGHT ESSENCE OF THE SUPREME SOURCE 'I AM', we thank You for Your obedient service to the children of Earth. Clothed in the gratitude from our hearts, return thou now to the Heart-Center of Creation, to be again called forth at the Invocation of mankind to expand the borders of The Father's Kingdom, throughout Infinity!

We realize the Oneness of all Life, and in humility we bow before the Light of the Cosmos as we all serve as Pulsations of light in the Body of The Supreme Source "I AM"!

## 5. BENEDICTION

Sealed in the Love, Illumination, Wisdom and Peace of Beloved Kuthumi and Lanto, the Archangel Jophiel and Constance, and the Elohim Cassiopeia and Minerva, we thank You great Ascended Host of Light, the Angelic and Elemental Kingdoms for Your outpouring of Light and Love this day. We thank You for Healing, Supply, Protection and Perfection of every kind. Hold them sustained in, through and around us and pour them through us to bless all Life everywhere.

Beloved Archangel Michael and Beloved Archangel Uriel, we thank You and Your Angels of Protection, Ministration and Ceremonial Who have served us at this Class. Take up our humble efforts and amplify them with Your Mighty Love. Take them North and South, East and West, and cover our dear Earth with Love and Light, with Peace, Illumination, Wisdom, Healing, Freedom, Victory, and the Will of God made manifest through every electron belonging to this planet and its evolutions in any way.

THIS SHALL BE for I have spoken as God's Most Holy Name - "I AM"!

May the Benediction and Blessings of the Most High Living God, and that Peace which does surpass the understanding of the human mind be with you each one. May the God of Mercy protect and guide you upon your spiritual pathway toward Enlightenment and Freedom.

THE FOURTEEN PRIMARY LESSONS

- BOOK NO. 1    The Three Questions -  
                  WHENCE did I come?  
                  WHY am I here?  
                  WHITHER am I going?
- BOOK NO. 2    The Violet Flame
- BOOK NO. 3    There is no Death
- BOOK NO. 4    The Blue Ray of Power
- BOOK NO. 5    The Golden Ray of Wisdom
- BOOK NO. 6    The Magnetic Pink Ray
- BOOK NO. 7    The Immaculate Concept
- BOOK NO. 8    The Green Ray of Truth
- BOOK NO. 9    The Ray of Peace
- BOOK NO. 10   Saint Germain and the Era of Freedom
- BOOK NO. 11   MAN - His Relation to the Angels and  
                  Elementals
- BOOK NO. 12   Sanat Kumara - the Savior of our Earth
- BOOK NO. 13   The Goal of Life - the Ascension
- BOOK NO. 14   The Power of silence

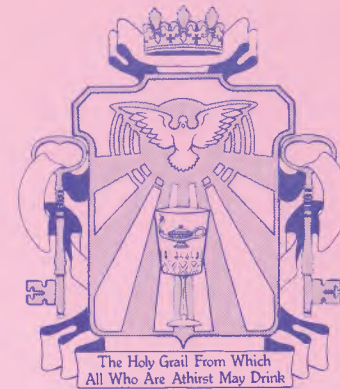
Complete list of Publications and Price List will be sent on request. Please write to:

THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM, Inc.  
P. O. Box 333  
Kings Park, N.Y. 11754  
U. S. A.

PRIMARY  
INSTRUCTION

6

THE MAGNETIC  
PINK RAY



**PRIMARY INSTRUCTION**

**LESSON NO. 6**

**THE  
MAGNETIC  
PINK  
RAY**

**A BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM  
TEACHINGS PUBLICATION**

**FIFTH EDITION**

**COPYRIGHT 1990  
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED**

Published by

**THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM**  
P.O. BOX 333, Kings Park, L.I.  
New York 11754  
U. S. A.

**CONTENTS**

**PART I**

The Third Ray : The Magnetic Pink Ray . . . . . 1  
Description of the Chateau du Coeur . . . . . 3  
Discourse by Paul, the Maha Chohan . . . . . 4  
Discourse by Lady Rowena . . . . . 6

**PART II**

Chamuel : Archangel of Adoration . . . . . 9  
Discourse by Archangel Chamuel . . . . . 11  
The Mighty Orion : Elohim of Divine Love . . . . . 13  
Discourse by Elohim Orion . . . . . 14  
The Seven Steps to Precipitation . . . . . 15  
The Use of the Pink Flame . . . . . 17

**PART III**

Group Deceeing . . . . . 18

**PART IV**

Outline for Class Director . . . . . 20

**PRIMARY INSTRUCTION**

LESSON NO. 6

**PART I****THE THIRD RAY : THE MAGNETIC PINK RAY**

The Third Ray represents the Magnetic Power of God's Pink Flame of Love which is the activity which coalesces the Divine Ideas and brings them into physical form. It is the substance of Divine Love which actually holds all form together, for without this Love, the very atoms which make up the physical form would fly apart.

The First Ray represents the Will of God; the Second Ray represents the Wisdom of God; and the Third Ray represents the magnetizing Love of God, thus completing the Trinity of Activity of the Immortal Three-fold Flame that abides within each human heart and makes of man a Divine Being with the power to create even as God creates. This Three-fold Flame (also known as the Liberty Flame) was originally established at the Chateau de Liberte by the Goddess of Liberty.

The present Chohan, or Director, of this Ray, is the Ascended Master Lady Rowena, the Divine Complement of the Mighty Victory. The services of these Offices are many for the Third Ray is also the expression of the Holy Spirit to our Earth which is represented by the Beloved Maha Chohan, Paul, and also the Beloved Holy AEolus, Cosmic Holy Spirit to the seven planets of our Solar System Who formerly held the Office of Maha Chohan. Part of Lady Rowena's Service is to help translate God's Divine Plan into actual expression.

The Chohan of the Third Ray is a Master of Tact, Diplomacy and Beauty, and thus has always been looked upon as an idealistic form of ascetic living, but this Office also demands a practical, dynamic and forceful expression of the Divine Mind in the world of form. Tact and Diplomacy are part of the Third Ray man because in changing the outer world's appearances into the Divine Plan, whether it is a person, a locality, or a nation, the more that can be accomplished through these qualities of Tact and Diplomacy, rather than through a bombastic shattering of the existent form, the better for all concerned. The Divine Plan, in order to be of any use, must be drawn into the physical expression and molded into the substance of the Earth plane, and this great Ray is the process by which such creative action takes place.

The Chohan of the Third Ray is vitally interested in the encouragement of the talents - latent and developed - for each and every lifestream is sent forth in the beginning with a specific blessing to give to the Earth. The Brotherhood under the direction of this Chohan are the Ones Who stand by, encourage, sustain and protect, not only the genius at the top of the ladder, but also the humble aspirant who has just placed his feet upon the first rung of the Ladder of Attainment.

The Divine Plan is contained in the Three-fold Flame within the heart of each one, and signifies to all Life that God, the "I AM" Presence, has some special activity to perform through each such an one; that there is some fragrance, some virtue, some momentum of GOOD which each lifestream wishes to express in this physical world. Thus it is that the Brothers of the Third Ray assist every man, woman and child to fulfill this Divine Plan.

### THE TEMPLE OF THE HEART (Chateau du Coeur)

In the southern part of France, on the banks of the Rhone River that flows serenely through the green hills and valleys of the countryside, stands the Chateau du Coeur (formerly known as the Chateau de Liberte) which is presently the Home of the Lady Rowena, Chohan of the Third Ray, and Divine Complement of Mighty Victory.

The Chateau, as well as the magnificent Gardens behind the building, is built in three tiers. As you reach the top of the marble steps which lead up to the Chateau, you will see on the wall at the right of the door a golden cord which when pulled releases the sound of three beautiful chimes of music. The door is then opened by one of the Brotherhood of this Retreat. Inside the entrance hall, one can feel the living pulsation of the Three-fold Flame which is located below the main floor of the Chateau. Remember, a focus of the same Flame lives within you! It is the Three-fold in design, looking somewhat like the fleur-de-lis. This symbol used by the Brotherhood of this Retreat is similar to the National emblem used by the French people for many centuries.

You approach the Flame Room, through a long corridor somewhat similar to the Hall of Mirrors at Versailles. The entrance is gained through wide folding doors with the Dove encrusted in gold on the white panel of each door. While walking along this hallway, you will see magnificent pictures of the Seven Archangels - three on the left - MICHAEL, RAPHAEL, ZADKIEL - and three on the right - URIEL, JOPHIEL, GABRIEL. The Archangel CHAMUEL is depicted in a lifesize tapestry at the end of the corridor, this forms the entrance to the actual Flame Room and is so constructed that it can be divided in the center to allow the

chela to pass right through the Pink Flame and Presence of the Archangel Chamuel into the Flame Room.

As you walk, in consciousness, along this beautiful corridor, try and feel the radiation of the Archangels and the current of energy as your body passes through the picturization of Lord Chamuel. FEEL THE STILLNESS! When this Retreat is open and the Flame goes into action, it seeks to impress the answer to every heart prayer. It seeks to anchor the conviction that the Three-fold Flame in each heart IS all-powerful and that if you listen, you can hear It say: "ALL THIS I CAN DO FOR YOU, AND MORE!" Practice hourly and daily relying upon this Three-fold Flame of God within your heart.

#### DISCOURSE BY PAUL - THE MAHA CHOCHAN

"The Beings of the Third Ray are particularly concerned with the development of Love and represent the activity of Divine Love in the triple aspect of the Holy Trinity. Through the Elohim, the Archangels, and the Chohans, They endeavor to lower into the consciousness and feelings - first of the students and then of all people - a Love for God that contains within itself a mighty sense of Faith in His Power to restore emotions, minds, bodies and memories to their perfect state.

"Examine yourselves closely and find out how much reliance you have in the All-power of the Three-fold Flame of God in your world and how much you have allowed to build upon passing appearances. You must come to an acceptance in your feelings of the Ever-presence of God within the Three-fold Flame of Truth that beats your heart. Mental acceptance of this is not enough, for when the feeling world joyously accepts that active Christ Presence and joyously gives that Presence full power to act through

your various vehicles, then you will find yourself master - first of your aura, and then able to give joyous assistance to your fellowman.

"My Service has always been to develop a love of one man for another; one race for another; one religion for another; and I tell you, in My opinion, that it is the most difficult of all the tasks that have been given to Myself or any of the Chohans of the Rays because each man, according to birth, race, background, and training, is so anchored in the self-righteous acceptance of certain tenets (some partly true and others not at all) that it is an almost impossible task to pry him loose from them.

"To have a World Brotherhood requires a sincere interest in, and an intense devotion to, the entire mass of human-kind, the animal kingdom, and the Elemental kingdom. Love in the abstract is easy to accomplish; love for the Masters and the Angels, and love for the Supreme Being seems easy because there is no pressure of a personal aura which is disturbing to the unmastered energies of your own world.

"You, beloved students, must cultivate the capacity to love and understand your fellowman. You have not touched the fringe of mankind at large. Few have yet been drawn to your attention who possess certain talents and gifts and who do not conform to your set pattern. As you develop and broaden your outlook, many will come. You will have your Moslems, Hindus, Buddhists, Rabbis, Christians - all of them possessing their own ideas of Deity; all firmly clinging to that which HAS BEEN; not letting go until they have come to have faith in YOU, YOUR WORKS, and YOUR EXAMPLE, and they see through these that YOU HAVE A BETTER WAY OF LIFE. To you, My friends, I commend the task of drawing Tolerance into your feelings, your minds, your etheric gar-

ments, your flesh, your very gestures, spoken words and actions, until all mankind can say that IN THE STUDENTS OF SAINT GERMAIN THEY HAVE FOUND a WARMTH, a WELCOME, and an UNDERSTANDING that will encourage them to come into the radiation of His Activity where they, too, may set their souls free from bondage and fulfill their Divine Plan in Peace and Harmony.

“Whenever a heartfelt prayer is uttered, either silently or audibly, an answer to that call is always forthcoming from the Higher Octaves - its efficacy depending upon the feelings of the petitioner - whether it is a worried mother calling for the protection of her loved ones or the cry of a small child in distress. There are Great Beings called Silent Watchers Whose Service is to watch for this prayer force and wherever They see it rising from the Earth, They gather it up and send it Heavenward on Their own strength if it is weak. In the case of your powerful decrees, those calls can pierce right through into the Living Presence of the Beings to Whom they are directed. Wherever people are engaged in prayer, singly or in groups, there the Angels gather. If your ears were attuned to the inner vibrations, you could actually hear Them gathering as They come from North, South, East and West to add Their strength to your calls by Their Presence, spreading the essence of the benediction that comes in answer to your petitions for the Earth.”

#### DISCOURSE BY LADY ROWENA

“Gratitude is such a priceless commodity that flows freely through your beings as a Gift from the Heart of the Universal “I AM” for your benediction upon all Life. It is generally accepted that one offers Gratitude for a gift or favor from some other part of life, and it is the natural

emanation from one’s being in response to a blessing or a kindly deed through which one personally benefits.

“If you think deeply upon this, you will realize that any Gift of God, the Father-Mother of us all, which affects one, affects all. In every instance, when a blessing flows through you to another, the sum total of the Gift is expanded, or more simply, the momentum is greater in its expression, not only on this planet, but throughout the Universe.

“I would ask you to think upon the Gifts which you dispense to others in this world of form. Every thought, word and deed which emanates from you is YOUR qualification of the Energy which the Cosmic “I AM” Presence has given into your use for the expansion of the Kingdom of Heaven upon the Earth. Is your release of that Energy a Blessing upon Life?

“I advocate that you more fully contemplate the Cosmic Reservoir from which all Gifts flow. When you become more deeply immersed in the Flame of Gratitude, you will experience an expanded understanding of the Oneness of all Life. Gratitude is an expression of Divine Love - that mighty Activity which We know as the Cohesive Power of Creation. That which is builded in Divine Love endures; all manifestation less than that is of a temporary nature.

“There must be various types of constructive service in order that all the Rays of Perfection may find expression on the planet, and the Third Ray, as you are aware, embodies Divine Love and Tolerance. The adverse qualification is human licentious love, and it is this negative activity which must be transmuted by the Sacred Fire of Transmutation and Purification. So you see, the action of the Fourth Ray of Purity and the Seventh Ray of Transmutation serve in co-operation with the Third Ray to bring fuller expression of

Divine Love and Tolerance so necessary for the true Brotherhood of Man.

“The chelas under Our direction should by this time have come to the conclusion that We must have diversified avenues through which God’s Energy flows. All cannot serve on the Third Ray as it is now My privilege so to do, or can We decide that We would rather be on the Seventh or some other Ray. We must follow the line of Service for which We dedicate Our energies in a specific period, although We may render other Service as We fulfill the avowed Service. As it is in Heaven, so must it be on Earth, through the loving co-operation of the chelas.

“To complete the over-all Pattern for the Earth, it is required that there be men and women of Faith, Wisdom, Divine Love, Purity, Science, Healing, Peace, and Ordered Service through Transmutation. We pray for the day when We have chelas who are content in their service upon a certain Ray or Rays - having builded momentums in their Casual Bodies - and do not continually try to tell the other chela that which he should do. One should not take the presumptive attitude, when engaged in Service of a Spiritual Nature, that the Service which he is rendering is the only way to accomplish a desired result. When one finds himself or herself rendering a Service which will benefit mankind, he or she should be content in his or her field of endeavor and not interfere or try to direct the Service of another.

“Condemnation, or the superior attitude of the little self, has no place in the world of the aspirant upon the Path. Do permit Tolerance to take you by the hand and be a Guiding Light to those about you and to all Life!”

## CONTEMPLATION PERIOD

While the Class contemplates the Activities of the Third Ray as given so far, a musical interlude should include such compositions as Chopin’s 1st Piano Concert which is the Keynote of the Chateau de Coeur Retreat; “At Dawning” - the Keynote of Beloved Holy AEolus; “I Love you Truly” - the Keynote of Beloved Paul, the Maha Chohan; and “Ah, so Pure (M’Appiri)” from the opera Martha, which is the Keynote of Beloved Lady Rowena.

## PART II

### CHAMUEL : ARCHANGEL OF ADORATION

The Archangel Chamuel is the Archangel of Love, Adoration, and Devotion to God and His Goodness as expressed to mankind. He and His Divine Complement, Lady Charity, are dedicated and consecrated to developing in the outer consciousness of mankind a true sense of Gratitude and Adoration to their Source - GOD - and to encourage mankind to unfold the Divine Flame that lies buried within each heart.

On the Third Ray, the Archangel Chamuel renders the specific service of stirring within the individual’s feelings a joyous acceptance of the Ever-presence of God. He is a Being of transcendent Light Who has served for aeons of time at Inner Levels teaching the Angelic Host how They may, through prayer and devotion, accelerate Their own blessed Flames in praise to the Godhead. He has also served in the Elemental Temples teaching elemental life how to raise their consciousness in praise and adoration to the God Who made them.

At Inner Levels, Lord Chamuel and Lady Charity have a glorious Temple builded on a circular design, with a golden dome and encrusted with pink rubies. In this Temple, the Flame of Adoration to God and His Messengers burns brightly. This Flame is directed by Lord Chamuel to all unascended beings to encourage the development of their own Divine Plan, and is carried to mankind by Lord Chamuel's Legions.

All virtues have color and sound. True Gratitude emanating from the heart of any individual is pink. When this Gratitude is sent to members of the human race, it is a soft, delicate pink. When Gratitude is poured out to God and the Divine Beings Who serve Him in conscious adoration and praise, it is a deeper pink and literally the Doors of Heaven open. Back on the Ray of Gratitude and Praise to Deity comes more and more of the beautiful pink Essence into the world of the one sending forth such blessing.

The Divine Love which is expressed by the Archangel Chamuel is the Love which stirs the Power of Gratitude within the hearts of men, Angels and Elementals; that which stirs a feeling of Reverence for Life and understanding of the beneficence of the great Universal First Cause, as well as of the Messengers Who serve that Cause. This Love awakens the dormant Divine Nature of the student to a conscious feeling of Gratitude for blessings received.

For many centuries, the conscious knowledge of the Archangel Chamuel was withdrawn from the outer minds of the masses; therefore, they did not have access to His Presence, but now, the students of the BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM can consciously tie into the world of this Mighty Archangel and feel, through Him, the great Love that God holds for His creation. That feeling flows from Archangel Chamuel's Heart the moment that you allow your thoughts to

dwell upon Him. Even if you are in a place or condition where your lips cannot form the words, the moment that you invoke His Name and ask for His help, your world and Chamuel's become one.

We commend you who need assistance to a comradeship with Chamuel, and your own faith; your own feelings will prove what a vital assistance the invocation of His Presence can bring into your world.

#### DISCOURSE BY ARCHANGEL CHAMUEL

"I AM" the Angel of Adoration - He Who embodies that mighty fiat: "Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart; with all thy soul; with all thy spirit!" I bring to the remembrance of the Flame that you hold within the Chalice of your heart that Its very nature is ADORATION TO ITS SOURCE! The way back Home to Unity with God is through the externalization of Its Divine Nature.

"The Adoration Flame is practical. It is an actual treatment of the feelings as well as of the mind, and an actual therapy to the flesh. Pure adoration to God has within it no self-seeking, but absolute relaxation, basking in the Goodness of God and loving Him for Himself. Therefore, within it is none of the tension that sometimes attends prayer and invocation because of the use of human will. I challenge any individual in depression, any individual in pain, any individual in chains of any kind to use the Flame of Adoration that is the true nature of their being, and if they do not see and feel FREEDOM, then the Sun and the planets will no longer move on their appointed courses.

"That to which you give your life grows, multiplies, develops and matures, whether it is a garden plot, a farm

crop, or whether it is a friendship - human or Divine. The pouring forth of the Gratitude of your Love and Life multiplies and makes things grow. It makes the Golden Man expand and mature within the heart even as the plants in your garden to which you give the Love of your Life expand and multiply themselves.

"Oh, the Happiness that your bodies will feel, and the lightness that you will experience as you drop the appearances of age, distress and discomfort. As you learn to relax within that Pink Flame of Gratitude and Thanksgiving to Life, the softness will erase the lines from your face and Love will replace the hard look in the eyes. All these blessings come from the use of that Flame of Thanksgiving, of Gratitude and Adoration of which My Beloved Complement, Charity, is the Spiritual Being and Heart.

"I challenge you! Sweep My Flame of Adoration through every condition in your life - to double your supply, to double your enthusiasm, to double your ability and desire to serve, to triple all your activities! It can be done! WORKS, not words, are the order of the day! Everything increases through attention. Remember, magnify and amplify the GOOD! Take the money in your pocketbook and pass the Adoration Flame through it! Bless it - and increase it - and SEE what the use of that Flame will do for you! Children of My Heart, I challenge you to try this!

"We are in the day of Opportunity - not only to make things right, but Opportunity to spread the Cause of Freedom and Its glorious effects across the face of the planet into the consciousness of mankind. Thus, this Earth will be freed from limitation of every description. May there never again go forth from the heart of any student who has been blessed by the Presence of Saint Germain, a vibratory action that is less than the Joy, the Gladness, the Praise, the Thanksgiving,

and the Adoration to the God of Life for His goodness, for such sustained Adoration is the Consciousness of the Kingdom of Heaven which never knows anything less than Praise, Thanksgiving, and Gratitude to Life. That Consciousness never knows depression, condemnation or discouragement.

"The man who learns to adore the Flame of Life and to acknowledge that Presence everywhere, may move in the world and find all life his friend because the intelligent Presence within the heart of even those who seem to be the most difficult responds instantly to the salutation when it comes from the feelings and not just from the lips.

"Beloved ones, the Flame of Adoration directed toward that which is good is a practical agent within your hands to draw to you every good and perfect thing IF YOU WILL USE IT! We come over and over again - bringing to you the KEY TO FREEDOM and your precious hearts respond, but soon you slip back into the habits of the centuries and FORGET TO USE these gifts (which are Ours to give and remind you of) which are YOURS TO EXTERNALIZE! I leave you now in ADORATION'S FLAME!"

#### THE MIGHTY ORION : ELOHIM OF DIVINE LOVE

The Power of the Great and Mighty Elohim, ORION, and His Divine Complement, Lady Angelica, is the aspect of Divine Love which sets the Cosmos into action. Study Groups have been calling that Power forth in decrees, and these fiats, consciously issued, change the pattern and course of activities in the Inner Spheres and thereby remove mass accumulations of distress. The Cosmic Love, set into motion, impersonally locks the Flame of God around the cause and core of imperfection - removing it before it can manifest as distress in the mind, body and affairs. This is the Service of

the Elohim, but it works on such a subtle plane that most individuals are unaware of it.

Both the Beloved Orion and Angelica are interested in bringing Peace to the Earth through Divine Love. Without pure Divine Love emanating from the heart of any individual, no lasting Peace can manifest. Love, in itself, is a positive quality and NOT negative sentimentality, and its radiation brings forth the warmth of the feeling of GOOD WILL toward all unhappy and imprisoned life. It is the Divine Edict of the Heavenly Father that the people of Earth learn how to love one another NOW! Love is the Cohesive Power of the Universe whether we refer to personal possessions or planetary Peace.

#### DISCOURSE BY ELOHIM ORION

"I AM" ORION, ELOHIM OF LOVE - that Divine Love which has caused to come into being every Sun and Galaxy in this Universe, every Star and every planet, every form from the Great Solar Galaxy to the tiniest Elemental and atom belonging to this planet.

"DIVINE LOVE is a POSITIVE and not a negative quality. I come into the atmosphere of Earth on Wings of Divine Love, bringing with Me the concentrated Flame of that Love. This Flame has been the magnetic cohesive power which drew into being the Earth upon which your feet stand, the very physical bodies in which you function, and every other manifestation which appears. Every form which you enjoy is a part of My Being - held together by the Flame of Love, for if Divine Love (which is cohesion) would cease to be, all in the Universe would return to the unformed and become again part of primal life.

"Will you now consciously give Me your attention please? If you know of any lifestream in this Earth life, with whom you are not in complete accord, consciously draw the image of that person before your mind's eye NOW and let Me give you the pressure of My feeling of unconditional loving Forgiveness toward that one. If you will ACCEPT this, it will cut you free from the recoil of the energies of those past mistakes which made the enmity in the beginning. Experiences of physical embodiment, good or bad, weave ties that will have to be balanced in another Realm through your inner vehicles (etheric, mental, and emotional bodies) if they are not worked out here on Earth."

#### THE SEVEN STEPS TO PRECIPITATION - by Elohim Orion

"First of all, the Fiat of Mighty Hercules went forth to Those of Us Who work as One Body. He said: 'A new System is to be born; a new set of God-Parents has to be chosen to create a system of planets. I am called upon to give the decision as to whether or not the Seven Elohim will choose to co-operate in the manifestation of this Plan. Do You, My Beloved Associates, choose to be a part of this Creation?' In answer, each One of Us rushed forth in Love - grateful for the opportunity to serve. Each of Us said: 'I Will!' As Spokesman for Us all, Hercules then preceded Us to the Throne of Helios and Vesta, and announcing Our decision, said: 'Beloved God-Parents, WE WILL to create Your Universe for You. What is Your Design, now?'

"It was Love which enabled Us to have the courtesy to accept the Design of those Beings rather than to project Our own. Then, in Their great Wisdom and Light, Helios and Vesta asked the great Elohim Cassiopeia to pass His Golden Flame through the Body of the Silent Watcher, Circulata, and thus reveal the magnificent Divine Pattern for this Solar System.

We all stood looking upon it with Love, interest and admiration - seeing the size of each planet and the number of lifestreams which were to come upon them. In LOVE, we looked upon the hope of this System's God-Parents.

"In the Activity of My Ray (Divine Love) Our Service of Creation began. LOVE, the Universal Magnet which all life must obey, drew primal life from its quiescent state at My command and that primal life obediently took form according to the Pattern which We perceived in the Bosom of the Silent Watcher. Thus, We proceeded with the creation of each planet.

"Then came the Activity of the Elohim of Purity, Lady Claire - holding true to the original Divine Design so that, even unconsciously, there might not be imposed upon this Pattern some change of form coming from some other Galaxy which We were completing about this same time. This Beloved Elohim held to the Purity and symmetry of the Divine Design in courtesy to the Great Beings Who had chosen to bring it forth. Not one of Us would presume to enter upon the creation of the planets of the System if, in illumined obedience, we were not willing to follow the design of Those Who drew it forth.

"Next came the CONCENTRATION of energy of Mighty Vista (Cyclopea) so that all the Elementals, Angels and Builders of Form could coalesce Their energies and talents around one planet at a time when that one was being drawn forth into form.

"We then drew forth the Activity of ARCTURUS, the RYTHM of the outpouring of each One of Us. This is one of the most important factors in Creation, for rythm provides nourishment for the form. In your physical bodies, the rythm of your heartbeat and that of your breath determines

the efficiency of the physical form. In your own precipitation, the rythm which you establish will determine the symmetry, beauty, accuracy and perfection of your manifest design.

"The Sixth Ray, which is Ministration and radiation of Peace, is the solidifying of the perfect design. This takes seventh place, so that when the Earth was completed and It first began Its own revolutions upon Its axis, the Music of the Spheres began to pour forth from the planet. Therefore, LASTLY came the radiation of the Elohim of Peace, Beloved Tranquility, which held the form of the Earth from disintegration because, where Harmony, Peace and Tranquility abide, that which you have drawn forth cannot either be taken away from you or disintegrate. Just as you shellac certain things to preserve them against rust and decay, so does the activity of the Elohim of Peace enfold and seal all creations in the entire planetary Scheme brought forth by the Elohim for the period of existence designed for that creation.

"You and every individual who desires to become master of the creation of form must also learn to use these same seven steps. Whenever you wish to use and expand the activities of the Third Ray of DIVINE LOVE, whose qualities are Adoration, magnetization, and Gratitude to Life. "I AM" YOUR SERVANT!"

#### THE USE OF THE PINK FLAME

The Pink Flame of Love is truly one of the most practical to bring results into your world - especially when there seems to be obstruction of some kind between individuals or in the use of mechanical things. ALL responds to the Love and the Peace of the Pink Flame.

Experiment with the Pink Flame and try blazing It through every cell and organ of your physical body. Visualize this activity as you blaze It through your brain and mind structure; saturate your feelings with It and see how It becomes a magnet that draws people and things into your world for Its blessing.

Visualize It bringing Comfort and Peace to all life everywhere - especially the birds and four-footed creatures as well as the human evolution, and see how wonderful is the activity of this blessed Pink Flame.

Use It to bless everything you contact, machinery and mechanical contrivances, and anything and everything that does not seem to yield the Harmony and Perfection that you desire. It acts like 'oil on the troubled waters' in harmonizing and bringing Perfection where imperfection seems to be manifesting. Call to the Great Beings Who serve on that Ray to give you the added pressure of Their Love and watch the Perfection that you draw into your world, for this Pink Flame of Adoration is without parallel.

### PART III

#### GROUP DECREERING

Beloved Presence of God - "I AM" in me and in all mankind everywhere; Beloved Lady Rowena, Archangel Chamuel and Charity, Elohim Orion and Angelica, Beloved Maha Chohan, Goddess of Liberty, Beloved Nada and All Who are concerned with the Pink Flame of God's Divine Love:

ANGELS OF PINK FLAME (3X) COME (3X) and BLAZE (3X) the PINK FLAME OF LOVE AND ADORATION in, through and

around every part of my being and world, and every person, place, condition and thing, including the Elemental Kingdom, the Kingdom of Nature, birds and four-footed creatures, and every living thing in this city, State, our Country, and the whole world. Hold this sustained until ALL LIFE on our Earth thinks, feels and manifests God's Love, Peace and Perfection.

Beloved "I AM"! (3X)

By Christ Command! (3X)

By the Ascended Masters' Power! (3X)

Hold it sustained and double it each hour (3X)  
in God's Most Holy Name - "I AM"!

b) Beloved Presence of God - "I AM" in me and Beloved Archangel Chamuel; BLAZE (3X) Your Pink Adoration Flame in, through and around me, my money and supply, and expand It continually into my financial freedom NOW!

(Use pattern above)

c) "I AM" the Pink Flame of Lady Rowena's Love;  
(repeat before each line)

"I AM" Its full release!

"I AM" Its Cosmic Peace!

"I AM" Its Cosmic Power!

And She (He) doubles that Love through me  
each hour!

(Use also for Maha Chohan's Love; Chamuel's Love; Orion's Love; Nada's Love; etc.)

MUSICAL INTERLUDE (Class seated)

Appropriate music should be played to assist the Class in contemplating the activities of the Pink Flame. Each one should endeavor to feel themselves clothed in a Pillar of this Flame with the Essence of Its Love being directed to all life everywhere.

PART IV

OUTLINE FOR THE DIRECTOR TO USE IN CLASS

1. Three candles should be lighted by the Leader BEFORE Students arrive. Soft music should be played for at least a half hour before the Class commences, and all should be seated for fifteen minutes of this time maintaining SILENCE and ABSORB the radiation.
2. After greeting the students, the DIRECTOR gives a short visualization and then follows this with the INVOCATION.

INVOCATION

Dearly Beloved Presence of God "I AM", the Source of all that is, everywhere present; anchored within each one of our hearts and those of all mankind; we love and adore You! We acknowledge You to be the Owner and Giver of our Life, our Intelligence, our Substance - our ALL. Seal us in Your Light and Love and Power of Victorious Accomplishment. Blaze your Light and Love before us and prepare the way that we may always walk in the Path of Light. Guard and protect us; guide and direct us; and give us the Illumination that will set us free. Let us manifest and BE Yourself in action at all times and in all places. We thank You!

Beloved Ascended Host of Light, the Ascended Masters and Cosmic Beings - especially Holy AEolus, the Maha

Chohan, Goddess of Liberty, Lady Rowena, Lady Nada, Archangel Chamuel and Lady Charity, Elohim Orion and Lady Angelica, and All Who serve on the Pink Ray; we send our Love and our heart's call to You. Seal us in a Pillar of Your Pink Flame of God's Love and hold it forever sustained. We thank You for the Instantaneous answer to these and our every Call to Light.

3. READ PARTS I, II, and III

4. BENEDICTION (Director only)

Sealed in a Mighty Pillar of the Pink Flame of God's Love from the Hearts of the Seven Mighty Elohim, the Seven Archangels, and the Seven Chohans of the Rays, we thank You, Great Host of Light, for Your outpouring of Light, Love, Healing, Supply, Protection and Perfection. Help us to accept Your Gifts of Perfection in their fullness into our beings and worlds so that we may use them to bless and harmonize all the life we contact.

May the Benediction and Blessings of the Most High Living God, and that Peace which does surpass the understanding of the human mind be with you each one. May the God of Mercy protect and guide you upon Your Spiritual Pathway toward Enlightenment and Freedom.

Beloved Archangel Michael and Beloved Archangel Uriel, we thank You and Your Angels of Protection, Ministration and Ceremonial Who have served us at this Class. Take up our humble efforts and amplify them with Your Mighty Love. Take them North and South, East and West, and cover our dear planet Earth with Love and Light, with Peace, Illumination, Wisdom, Healing, Freedom, Victory, and the Will of God made manifest through every electron belonging to this planet and Its evolutions in any way. THIS SHALL BE for I have spoken in God's Most Holy Name - "I AM"!

5. Extinguish candles.

THE FOURTEEN PRIMARY LESSONS

- BOOK NO. 1      The Three Questions -  
                            WHENCE did I come?  
                            WHY am I here?  
                            WHITHER am I going?
- BOOK NO. 2      The Violet Flame
- BOOK NO. 3      There is no Death
- BOOK NO. 4      The Blue Ray of Power
- BOOK NO. 5      The Golden Ray of Wisdom
- BOOK NO. 6      The Magnetic Pink Ray
- BOOK NO. 7      The Immaculate Concept
- BOOK NO. 8      The Green Ray of Truth
- BOOK NO. 9      The Ray of Peace
- BOOK NO. 10     Saint Germain and the Era of freedom
- BOOK NO. 11     MAN - His Relation to the Angels and  
                            Elementals
- BOOK NO. 12     Sanat Kumara - the Savior of our Earth
- BOOK NO. 13     The Goal of Life - the Ascension
- BOOK NO. 14     The Power of silence

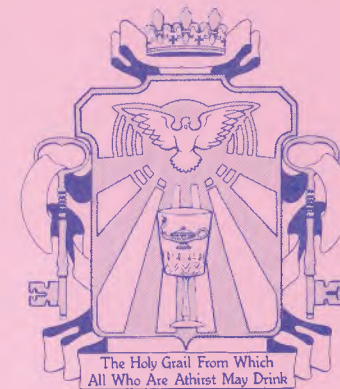
Complete list of Publications and Price List will be  
sent on request. Please write to:

THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM, Inc.  
P. O. Box 333  
Kings Park, N.Y. 11754  
U. S. A.

PRIMARY  
INSTRUCTION

7

THE IMMACULATE  
CONCEPT



**PRIMARY INSTRUCTION**

**LESSON NO. 7**

**THE**

**IMMACULATE**

**CONCEPT**

**A BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM  
TEACHINGS PUBLICATION**

**FIFTH EDITION**

**COPYRIGHT 1990  
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED**

Published by

**THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM**

P.O. BOX 333, Kings Park, L.I.  
New York 11754  
U. S. A.

**CONTENTS**

**PART I**

The Fourth Ray : The Ray of Purity. . . . . 1  
The Immaculate Concept . . . . . 2  
Discourse : Beloved Serapis Bey . . . . . 3  
The Seven Temples of Initiation . . . . . 4  
Contemplation . . . . . 9

**PART II**

The Archangel Gabriel . . . . . 10  
Discourse : Beloved Archangel Gabriel . . . . . 11  
Discourse : Beloved Claire, the Elohim of Purity . . . . . 12  
The Seven Steps to Precipitation . . . . . 17  
Beloved Astrea , the Goddess of Purity . . . . . 18  
Discourse : Beloved Astrea, the Goddess of Purity . . . . . 19

**PART III**

Group Decreeing . . . . . 20

**PART IV**

Outline for Class Directors . . . . . 22

---

 PRIMARY INSTRUCTION

## LESSON NO. 7

## THE FOURTH RAY : THE WHITE RAY OF PURITY

The Fourth Ray represents the White Flame of Purity, the Resurrection Flame, the Immaculate Concept, and also the Ascension Flame. The Chohan of the Fourth Ray, through Whom the Purity of this Ray is focused, is the Ascended Master Serapis Bey, Whose special service it has been to guard the actual Ascension Flame.\* It was carried by Him and others to Luxor, Egypt, at the time of the sinking of the last remnants of the Atlantean Continent.

Purity and the holding of the Immaculate Concept becomes necessary for the student as he moves along the Path, and the resurrecting of all the GOOD in his lifestream is also a requirement before the individual is able to graduate in the Victory of the Ascension. All training by the Ascended Masters is for one purpose only - to help aspiring students to so purify and harmonize themselves that they may quickly gain the Ascension and BECOME the "I AM" Presence - thus fulfilling their reason for being. Serapis Bey holds to a strict discipline for those who aspire to the Ascension, for it is not lightly held that the fullness of God is attained by those who have misused God's energy through many ages of living.

\*Note: The Ascension Flame has been returned to part of Atlantis - in the etheric realm over Shamballa, L.I., N.Y. This activity and focus of the Ascension Flame will be taken up in the Lesson on the Ascension - Goal of Life.

---

The Fourth Sphere is where the Holy Christ Selves of mankind abide until such time as They are able to take over the outer self in the outpicturing of the Christ in the outer world of mankind. The Fourth Ray becomes the 'bridge' between the Inner Realms of Perfection and the outer manifestation of the Divine Plan in the world of form. The Elohim of Purity expresses particularly through this Ray and holds the Immaculate Concept for the Earth and each one of mankind. The great Archangel Gabriel draws the Resurrection Flame through this Ray, and in the outer world of form, those who belong to this Ray are usually very artistic and have talent directed toward the activities of music, dancing, drama, painting, sculpture and architecture. These people are also usually blessed with great fortitude in seeing things through to completion.

## THE IMMACULATE CONCEPT

The Immaculate Concept, which is so little understood in the outer world, is that activity of holding in the thoughts and feelings the DIVINE PATTERN; the Divine Blueprint for yourself, each other, and every part of life you contact. There is a glorious and beautiful Divine Pattern for every expression of Life, and when that is held in the consciousness, instead of the outer appearance which temporarily clothes that particular form, it assists in bringing into outer manifestation the expression of the blessing with which God endowed it in the beginning.

This is what Mother Mary did for Master Jesus - holding fast to that Divine Image of a GOD MAN for Him from before His Birth until after the Victory of His Ascension. This Ascended Lady Master holds this Divine Concept for every child of God on the planet Earth to this day.

The Immaculate Concept is MAGNIFYING THE GOOD everywhere your attention rests, thus minimizing the appearances of imperfection, and helping to bring more Light to the Earth rather than increase the shadows. Let us learn to see something of GOOD everywhere and try to see ourselves and everyone we contact as the God Beings that each one really is.

#### DISCOURSE : BELOVED SERAPIS BEY

"I am one of a great Hierarchy Who are the servants of your Light; Who have come and remained as part of the evolution of the planet Earth until imprisoned life is set eternally free. We are the Brothers and Sisters of the Ascension. Across your breasts are written the words "CANDIDATE FOR THE ASCENSION", and you are privileged among all men, women, and children that use the Earth as a planetary home, for the Lords of Karma have chosen to vest your lifestreams with embodiment - to give you opportunity to make things right. Up until the securing of the Dispensation whereby We might SPEAK with you, We had to render Our service through radiation.

"It is My privilege and honor to answer the summons from the heart when there is opportunity, through the use of this mighty Ascension Flame, to raise a consciousness again to its natural God-Estate. Within every electron of Light that flows so freely and constantly from the Source of the Universal into your hearts, is EVERY QUALIFICATION of the Sacred Fire. Within every electron there awaits FIRE - the Fire that becomes the bread on your table, the substance that clothes you; the Fire that becomes the transmutation of your transgressions into harmonious energy; the Fire that becomes for you the actual Elixir of Healing; that becomes the Resurrection of the powers which you once

knew in the Great Central Sun, in the Inner Spheres, and even here in the physical world ages ago; the Fire that one day, when your momentum is builded, will join with the Cosmic Flame and give to you that marvelous experience which you know as the Ascension.

"At Luxor, where you have visited Me on and off through the centuries, Our complete discipline lies in turning the consciousness of the aspirant INWARD to the Flaming Heart-beat until such a one can draw from that Heart-beat even the necessities to nourish the physical body, even as Moses drew the manna from Heaven. The clothing - the very garments with which the initiate approaches the Altar, are woven out of the energies of his own primal life. Mastery and completeness are within the unit as the oak tree is within the acorn and the chicken within the egg. As the smallest and most insignificant seed contains within itself, not only the pattern of its full flower, but the way and means of externalizing that pattern, the nourishment required, the magnetic pull upon the elements to develop itself, so, of a certainty, is the Divine Pattern within the heart of man and LIFE ITSELF endowed with self-sufficiency. It but requires a realization that within the Light that flows, in countless millions and millions of units into your world EACH MINUTE is the fullness of everything you desire - Healing, Freedom, Illumination, and every God Desire.

"The Candidate for the Ascension must successfully pass through the disciplines of the Seven Great Temples and learn the great surrender of heart, soul and spirit, and desire to co-operate with the Will of God.

#### THE SEVEN TEMPLES OF INITIATION

FIRST: "The neophyte is placed within a cell and allowed to

commune there with his own Holy "I AM" Presence - endeavoring to contact that God Self and to develop within himself a humility before It. Within this first great Temple, under the direction of the Great El Morya and His Assistants, comes the DISSOLVING OF REBELLION. Rebellion within the lifestream is the feeling which brought every man and woman from a state of Grace and constant communion with the God Self. Rebellion took Lucifer from the Heart of Heaven, and the rebellion against discipline and self-correction is a BARRIER to real spiritual progress. It does not mean that one should assume servility to any human self, or submission even to the Will of the Master, but the QUALITY OF REBELLION that is within the consciousness must be melted away. We have various ways and means of drawing out of the dormant consciousness those qualities, and a good number of our candidates removed themselves from the Temple before passing through this first initiation. That is why I have set into motion at Inner Levels those currents which will bring forth particular melodies to dissolve REBELLION in the feelings - rebellion against limitation - rebellion against conditions. Let Me point out that it does not require SUBMISSION to limitation, but a constant alert awareness setting into action the Law which is in your hands to remedy conditions and to keep you harmonious, peaceful, and constructively employed during this process."

SECOND: "Those few who pass from the First Temple are taken into the Second Temple known as the Temple of Learning. Here, under the direction of Lord Lanto and the Brothers of His Order, they are given instruction in the Law. They develop understanding of the Law of Cause and Effect and all those Laws which you are presently studying. It is a pleasant and happy time - a time of the sowing of the seeds; a time of the breathing of life upon those seeds and bringing forth a harvest in works. It is a time when the artist develops his skill, the musician his dexterity of musical

accomplishment at a time when the teacher becomes eloquent in the capacity to convey knowledge and stir enthusiasm in the students; when the statesman gains the vision similar to that in the founding of the United States of America. It is a time when all that is GOOD develops and grows; and the enthusiasm of the Brothers and Sisters is tremendous."

THIRD: "From this initiation in the Second Temple, most pass successfully into the Third Temple under the great protection and guidance of Lady Rowena (formerly this service was rendered by Paul, the Venetian, Who has now been elevated to the Office of Maha Chohan). Here again, we come to the discipline of LIVING WITH OUR BROTHERS - of becoming 'our brother's keeper'. The neophytes are placed in living quarters with lifestreams who have within themselves those tendencies which are particularly aggravating to the others. Here again the numbers dwindle, and with great feeling of relief, the neophytes rush for the door and leave Us. It is unfortunate, for to live with one's fellowman is one of the greatest tests of the unascended state. Although the graciousness, the beauty, the kindness of this great Brotherhood are so great that they would melt a heart of stone, the discipline which is required in learning tolerance and understanding is such that few survive."

FOURTH: "From the above, We move into the Fourth Temple which is My Temple. This is the first personal contact that I have with the neophyte since the entering of the lifestream into Our Retreat. It is the time when the neophyte must, for the first time, draw forth enough Purity to see his own Holy Christ Self face to face. It is an initiation when the Master Himself must stand within the aura of the initiate. It is a time when many nefarious presentations from within the inner bodies come to the consciousness of the student; where the 'many voices' speak; when only

discrimination, prayer, selflessness and humility can discern the Voice of the Silence. It is a time when, if possible, the ego is inflated and the voices speak of great things the SELF shall do. This is the time when SELF is shorn of all egotism, subtle and apparent, and after passing through this initiation (during which I stand within the aura and pray the prayer of My Heart to God) the lifestream is ready for the consecration."

FIFTH: "When the ever-dwindling numbers enter into the Fifth Temple under the great Hilarion, We come to the beautiful Festival of CONSECRATION. We dedicate the Priests and Priestesses of the Flame - the Sacred Fire - here. Up to this point, they are not permitted to tend the Flame or officiate at the Altar; they are the congregation, the supplicants, the neophytes with the shaved heads, the linen garments, bare Feet, and hopeful hearts. When they enter the Fifth Temple, having passed through the initiation of joining the Christ Self in humility, selflessness and service, they are ready to have the garments of CONSECRATION - the Vestments placed upon them; the golden sandals on their feet; the silken garments upon their bodies. Then the great Hilarion, the Archangel Raphael, or One of Their Court, performs the Service of Consecration. The Light is consecrated before It enters the body. The Emotional Body is consecrated and made visible to the entire assembly. Then the Etheric Body and the Mental Body are consecrated, and after those inner bodies are so blessed, every one of the senses is consecrated by the presiding Priest and by Myself. It is a magnificent Ceremony, and it shall one day be woven into your ceremonies of the future before the lifestreams go forth in more than ordinary service. Then there is given the consecration of the hands through which flows the Flame of Healing; the consecration of the feet which become the anchorage of the Sacred Fire wherever that body moves; the consecration of the lips to speak the Sacred Words which

invoke and command the manifestation of precipitation and healing powers; the consecration of the energies through the eyes that enable the lifestream to see only Perfection and call it forth.

"The Priests and Priestesses, magnificent in Their robes - each one representing the Ray which is the natural activity of the lifestream, are assigned to the Temple worship. Here they serve for shorter or longer periods - some going no further than this initiation. Many of you have remained the Priests and Priestesses of the Sacred Fire during an entire embodiment because, again, when you come to the Sixth Temple, the initiation in SELFLESSNESS AND SERVICE is such that many do not choose to incorporate their energies in a mission that might not be successful and lose the accumulated good which brought them to the Temple worship.

SIXTH: "In the Sixth Temple, the Brothers become ministering mendicants - leaving Luxor to test their Light in the world of form. The beautiful Vestments are taken from their shoulders and folded away; also the silken garments, the magnificent head-dress, the Jewels of Light, the Sceptre of Power - all are removed. Clothed again as a wandering beggar, the ministering beings, under the Devotional Ray, go into the world of form WITH NO CREDENTIALS and with a VOW OF SILENCE. There is no way to make even the spiritually alert and worthy know of their qualifications except in the expansion of their own Light which, through the eye, the gesture, the radiation, and the aura, have to render the service of expanding the Light and encouraging the Ascension within those they contact.

"Here I lost you many times. Many times you went forth 'to set the world on fire'. Many times I saw your receding backs as you walked down the steps, out the door, and the sands of the desert claimed you - and only too soon

thereafter - the senses. Yet it is all part of evolution, and We are not allowed, by Law, to feel any pain. Yet We can feel added Happiness when you return - as here you are today!"

SEVENTH: "Those who do return, and have through the ages, bringing back the sheaves of their service in the world of form, are ready to enter into the Seventh great Temple, and in the action of the Violet Fire, every atom and cell of their being becomes a ceremony of externalizing God's Will. They become, each one, like a window through which the God Life flows without impure qualification of any kind except to expand the borders of the Kingdom. Each one is like a fountain which has neither form nor self, and in this cloister they remain until the close of the Earth span and the Ascension from My own Arms and Heart is assured.

"Your life today in the world of form is subjecting you to much the same initiations as I have described, and you can measure yourselves, your successes and your failures without the promptings of a Guru, knowing within the honesty of your own heart wherein you are already Master. In this way, each man becomes his own teacher and you pass through the Ascension Flame into the perfection of the great Priest or Priestess of Ceremonial and at the close of your Earth life shall have your Freedom!"

#### CONTEMPLATION

Here appropriate music should be played while the attention is focused upon Serapis Bey and the Ascension Flame, His focus of the Ascension at Luxor, and Central Temple of the Ascension Flame in the etheric realms over Long Island. This music should include Liebestraum by Franz Liszt which is the Keynote of this Retreat.

## PART II

### THE ARCHANGEL GABRIEL

The great Archangel Gabriel serves on the Fourth Ray which is particularly concerned with bridging the gap between the outer mind of man and his inherent Divinity. The Fourth Ray is the point of contact between the outer consciousness of unascended beings and their God, for somewhere along life's path, no matter what religious formula any individual believes in and uses, eventually he turns to seek UNION WITH HIS GOD. There are many God Beings Who offer to direct Their assistance when individuals CALL for such help, and the Mighty Archangel Gabriel is One of Those Who bring to mankind those 'tidings of great joy'. The Archangel Gabriel has also been called the Angel of Annunciation due to the fact that it was He Who announced to Beloved Mary that the time had come for Her to conceive and bring forth a Son Who was to be called Jesus.

We have been told that man was created in the Image and Likeness of the Father - God, but it is quite apparent that man has 'fallen' far short of the original Divine Blueprint. In this connection, the Archangel Gabriel also holds that original concept of Perfection - the IMMACULATE CONCEPT - for all mankind, and will give assistance to all who will call unto HIM.

The Divine Complement of the Archangel Gabriel is known by the Name of HOPE, and Her Service is to perform exactly what Her Name implies; She brings Hope to the human heart for better things to come. Her radiation is buoyant, uplifting, joyous, and inspirational. As the radiation from your radiators makes your living quarters comfortable, so does the radiation of any Intelligence - Divine or human - affect your atmosphere through their thoughts,

feelings, words and deeds. This is not a mystic, but a scientific fact. Proximity to the heat from a radiator makes one warm; proximity to the Presence of any of God's Messengers raises the entire consciousness and world of the one who invites such a Presence with Its radiant blessings, gifts, and Virtues.

DISCOURSE: BELOVED ARCHANGEL GABRIEL

"Hail, sons and daughters of the Living God incarnated! I come from the Throne of the King of Kings to bring you remembrance of your Divine Identity; to bring to you remembrance of the heritage which awaits your claiming, so that you may externalize it to the glory of your Father and the redemption of the Earth which has been your patient protector and hostess. I come from the Realms of the 'Light of God that never fails' into the shadows of the Earth and say to you: GODS and GODDESSES, why sit ye in the shadows when within your heart beats that Fire of Immortality? It contains within Itself the power to redeem, to transmute, to harmonize, to purify, to heal, to supply, and to regulate every condition - even with the speed of thought!

"I am known as the ARCHANGEL OF THE RESURRECTION! It is My privilege and honor, working with the Hierarchy, to bring to life again the consciousness of Mastery which is the pre-ordained Destiny of every man, woman and child belonging to this evolution, as well as those who are the avowed guardians of it.

"I dwell within the Fourth Realm and Sphere and I work with the great Serapis Bey and the Holy Christ Selves of almost the entire human race. I am well acquainted with the Divine Perfection for every lifestream belonging to this evolution. I worship in the same Temples; I stand side by side with your Christ Selves day by day. I am well equipped to

convey to you the FEELING that it is time that you opened the doors and windows of your soul to the reality of that exquisite and majestic Divine Presence - made in the Image of the Father and Mother of this System - which it is your duty and responsibility to externalize.

"Religion is not a matter of ceremony alone. It is a MATTER OF DAILY, HOURLY LIVING! It is a matter of plain, ordinary common sense. It is a matter of discipline, self-control and contemplation; the development of Love and Gratitude to Life itself, and for the God Who has given that Life and sustained you for millions of years.

"Today, with all the Power of My own Heart, I CHARGE into your feeling world; I CHARGE into your etheric body; I CHARGE into your physical body the glorious power of the RESURRECTION FLAME to REVERSE the currents that have tied the energies of your bodies into the lower octaves and formed the magnetic pull that has bound you to the Earth. YOU SHALL BE FREE! I, Gabriel, am speaking into your hearts! REMEMBER ME! Call forth that Flame of the Resurrection! Let that which seems 'dead' within you LIVE! The Light of God, the Youth of God, the Sight of God, the Hearing of God, the Beauty of God, the Love of God - the all-encompassing Nature of God IS ALIVE WITHIN YOU! There is an ember within your hearts or else you would not have physical forms. There is a spark in which is the all-power of the Almighty, and I breathe upon It with the Flame of My Spirit: COME FORTH NOW, YE THAT SLEEP! STAND REVEALED IN MASTERY AND BE GOD FREE!"

DISCOURSE: BELOVED CLAIRE, THE ELOHIM OF PURITY

"I am the Elohim of Purity! I am the Guardian of the IMMACULATE CONCEPT for this Earth as well as for this entire Universe. I am also the Guardian of the Immaculate

Concept of your own Individualized Divinity which is fashioned from White Fire Substance and lives in the God-free Realms. This is your Pattern of Perfection originally created by the Godhead, and that Being, in all Its Perfection, YOU MUST ONE DAY BECOME! I am more than this; I am the Flame of COSMIC PURITY, the natural activity of your own Life, and not something that must be wooed and drawn from without.

"I am the living, breathing PURITY of the electrons which live in the center of the atoms of which your physical bodies are composed. I am ALIVE in every cell of your bodies - moving around the central core of every atom of your flesh. Truly can I say that I am with you always, for I AM YOUR LIFE! I am the living, breathing electronic Light of Purity within your mental bodies; I am the living, breathing Flame of Pure Light invoked by each of you into the great sea of your emotional world; I am the pure Electronic Light within every cell of your etheric garment - - all waiting to be released from the shadows imposed upon them. I am now expanding My PURITY from within every cell and atom of all your four lower bodies - EXPANDING, EXPANDING, EXPANDING My True Nature which is the purification of this Earth, and all that is in the Earth, on the Earth, or in its atmosphere.

"If you could stop one electron as it passes from the Heart of your God Presence into your physical heart, you would see that the electron contains within itself ALL of the Nature of the Godhead; ALL of its Powers; Its Majesty; and ALL of the Divinity which is within the God Parents. The electron itself can never be contaminated for My Flame of Cosmic Christ PURITY lives within every one of them. From whence, then, come the shadows, limitations, illnesses, and appearances of age and depression? These discordant appearances are but the 'clothing' of the electrons by shadows created from the habit of placing the attention,

thoughts and feelings of the outer self upon imperfect appearances in the environment and atmosphere of Earth. With your conscious acceptance of My Service now, I shall endeavor to remove as much as is possible of this shadowed substance around your electrons by the Mercy of God, and by expanding the Power of My Flame of PURITY which is ALREADY WITHIN YOU! I now speak directly to the electrons which have come from the Universal First Cause - having answered the call and obeyed the magnetic pull of the Immortal Three-fold Flame within your heart.

"In the Name and by the Power of Almighty God, I now decree that continuous and permanent expansion of that Flame of PURITY in every cell of your bodies. I command this to remove the effluvia (shadows) and transmute into Light every rate of vibration which is an impurity and causes human limitation. I command this done NOW by the most powerful Cosmic Action of the Blue Lightning of Cosmic Christ PURITY from My Heart. I decree that the Purity within the Heart of every one of your electrons shall now EXPAND; EXPAND; EXPAND until that which appears as limitation can no longer imprison your life in discord, and thus shall the shadows cease to be!

"Remember, the only discomfort in the world comes from the lack of the substance of Purity in one or more of the four lower bodies. Misqualified energy changes the ratio of the speed of the electrons which form the atom and causes pain, limitation, and distress. The vibratory action of the electrons - helping them to expand their Light, throw off the discordant substance imposed upon them, and restores them to the rhythm and Harmony of the "I AM" Presence in Whose Image each individual was originally created.

"PURITY is very essential for the use of the Sacred Fire of Precipitation and Etherealization. If the MENTAL BODY is

not purified, it cannot receive the perfect design from the Godhead or the Ascended Masters; nor can it manifest the strength to hold that design against the disintegrating forces of doubt, fear, ridicule, and the many other negative qualities in the atmosphere of Earth which always endeavor to destroy a constructive pattern.

"If the EMOTIONAL BODY is not purified, the idea and pattern will be so tinged with selfishness and personal ambition that the beautiful design loses much of its perfection and efficacy.

"If the ETHERIC BODY (the seat of the memory) is not purified, the failures of the past which are recorded there will often neutralize, and sometimes completely destroy, the form before it can be externalized for the blessing of life.

"PURITY" is essential to enable one to consciously etherialize substance which has fulfilled its purpose - releasing the magnetic pull which has held the form together and allowing the electrons which have made up that form to return to the Sun for repolarization.

"In ETHEREALIZATION, if the mental body is not purified, it will devise all kinds of schemes to 'hold on' to substance and form temporarily loaned to the personal self. If the emotional body is not purified, it will cling tenaciously to possessions, as well as to people, and clutter up the world with many forms which have completed their efficacy. These bind lifestreams to individuals - causing much unnecessary suffering to all concerned. If the etheric body is not purified, it will remember previous losses and be filled with suspicions and fears, and the process of Etherealization will be hindered.

"Every Ascended Being uses life only as God intended

it to be used - to give some blessing. Then, when the forms They have created have given their service, They release that life from that form so that it may serve greater purpose in the future, the opportunity for greater service having been earned by obedience to these Celestial Ones . . . if mankind would only learn this lesson of 'loosing and letting go'! Often have We witnessed the suffering that has ensued when individuals refusing to learn this lesson are finally forced by the bitterness of their own experience to make this renunciation.

"I ask you to call upon the Law of Forgiveness for your own misuse of life all through the ages, and to accept My Gift of Purity in its place so that you may see, know, and BECOME the perfect expression of your own Individualized "I AM" Presence - a Holy Grail - receiving into your outer mind the Divine Ideas from that Presence which, through your purified centers of thought, feeling and spoken word, you can externalize for your own blessing and for the benefaction of your fellowman.

"Within every electron which is released from the Heart of God is the power to create and sustain the Kingdom of Heaven for yourself, your family, your world and the students entrusted to your loving care - right here on Earth. Within it is My Flame of PURITY! Right within the brazier of your heart you carry the most powerful concentrate of the 'Atomic Accelerator'! You have full and free access to all that We are and all that We have. Through the concentration of My Flame of PURITY released from My Presence, I have washed from your inner and physical bodies literally tons of the accumulated atomic consciousness of impurity and imperfection. Please accept this as having been done for you - in the Name of God - and go forward God-pure and God-free!"

THE SEVEN STEPS TO PRECIPITATION -  
by Beloved Claire, the Elohim of Purity

"In the beginning, when the great Helios and Vesta invited the Elohim to create the planets of this System, Beloved Hercules conveyed the invitation to Us, and We, individually as well as in a collective body said: 'We WILL (1) render this Service!' In connection with the creation of the planet Earth, well do I remember the time when all of Us were drawn around the beautiful Being, Immaculata, the Silent Watcher of this planet; and well do I remember the Flame of Cassiopeia (2) by which was illumined to Us the Light Pattern of this planet held within the Heart of that Beloved Silent Watcher - placed there by Beloved Helios and Vesta. As We looked upon it, We all felt (3) the LOVE of Orion, and an intensified desire within Ourselves to co-operate with the God Parents in bringing this planet forth into perfect form.

"Then came (4) My service to life; to hold that Pattern and Plan through the Cosmic Flame of Purity so that not one blade of grass, not one Flame-flower should be externalized that was not a portion of the Divine Ideas, the Pattern of Perfection, as it was held within the Heart of the Silent Watcher. All through the ages, while the creation of the Earth was taking place, I held that Flame and Pattern of PURITY. This, coupled with the Illumined Obedience, the sincere Humility and Love of the Elohim - not desiring to externalize Their own Pattern and Form, but desiring only to bring forth that which was the Divine Plan for the Earth, brought Happiness indeed to My Heart.

"Following My holding of the Immaculate Concept for the Earth through the use of My Flame of PURITY, MY BELOVED BROTHER, VISTA (Cyclopea), brought into action (5) His Flame of CONCENTRATION. Then came Our Beloved

Arcturus (6) with His activities of the Seventh Ray, the RHYTHM OF INVOCATION and the TRANSMUTING POWER of the Violet Fire. The 'Seven Steps' (7) were then fully completed by the sealing of the entire creation within the Flame of Beloved TRANQUILITY, the Elohim of PEACE."

BELOVED ASTREA, THE GODDESS OF PURITY

The great Being known to us as Beloved Astrea is the Divine Complement of the great Elohim of Purity, and Her Service is working in the astral realm where the cores of impurity and evil exist, and in the dissolving and transmuting of all psychic substance on the Earth, in its atmosphere, and around its people. This She accomplishes by encircling the human creation (which is the psychic substance) around persons, places, conditions and things within Her CIRCLE AND SWORD OF BLUE FLAME - holding the impurity leashed until it can be dissolved and transmuted into Perfection.

After Beloved Astrea and the Ascended Host have removed the causes and cores of all impurity from the Earth, the great Elohim of Purity will be welcomed and the people will joyously call for His Flame of PURITY to replace all sordidness and imperfections on the Earth. People many times feel that they are LOSING something when they call for PURITY, but instead of losing anything, they are actually gaining Peace. Comfort, Healing, Supply, Happiness, and all the good and perfect things they desire. Perfection is unable to manifest when impurity exists (and we are told that even an unkind word is impurity) any more than the Sun can shine through a mud-spattered window-pane.

Only by experimentation can you understand the tremendous service that Beloved Astrea can give to you by daily calling into action Her Circle and Sword of Blue Flame

to encircle you and your world and hold in check all the human creation in and around you until it can be dissolved and transmuted into Purity and Perfection. Remember, the psychic realm extends for several thousand feet above the Earth, and it is only by holding the attention on the Light, the Presence of God "I AM", and the Ascended Host of Light, that you can live in the world and keep your own world comparatively untouched by the human creation.

#### DISCOURSE: BELOVED GODDESS OF PURITY

"Every electron of My Being is pulsating with all the momentums of Purity which it has been My privilege to accumulate through the ages, and I am accompanied in this outpouring of the Cosmic Flame of Purity by all the Beings Who are presently serving on the Fourth Ray, including the Archangels, Seraphim, Cherubim, and the Angelic Host.

"Now We all know that Purity has been shied away from by the masses through the centuries - you, at one time or another, having belonged to that group, and the reason for this reluctance of acceptance is obvious. But you, blessed chelas, are daily becoming purer channels for the inflow of the currents and the Flames which are requisite for this outpicturing.

"We of the Fourth Ray Who focus much of Our energies through the Retreat at Luxor, would remind you that through the activities of that Retreat, the chela has added assistance in bringing about the purification of his own vehicles as well as that of the planet. Remember always that the inner vehicles house the causes and cores of imperfection, and that the physical body, upon which the chela often puts so much attention, will express the Perfection which is held within the inner vehicles - it being the depository or

reflection of the inner.

"You will remember that I have offered to remove the causes and cores of all known and unknown impurities in the lifestreams belonging to this Earth, and those who have voluntarily come here, back unto the beginning of time. DEMAND THE FULFILLMENT OF THAT VOW FROM ME! You are sufficiently acquainted with the Spiritual Law to know that We are only permitted by that Law to render a certain amount of Service of Our own volition, and that the balance must come from DEMANDS MADE UPON THE LAW for assistance. I stand ready always to use the Circle and Sword of Blue Flame to cut away the imperfection upon this planet, and the Legions of Purity at the command of the Beings on the Fourth Ray are limitless and can go into action on the instant. BUT THE DEMAND for this Service MUST BE MADE FROM UNASCENDED MANKIND!

"Let Me forcibly remind you that you are responsible to the Cosmic Law for the use of your God-given energy, and when We present an existing condition to you which must be remedied through the use of the Sacred Fire, IN THE NAME OF ALL THAT IS GOOD AND HOLY, go into action and MAKE YOUR DEMAND upon Us for the release of the Purifying Fires which can, on the instant, remove the causes and cores of imperfection. Again I say that you are accountable to the Cosmic Law for your participation, or otherwise, in the activities which We set before you!"

#### PART III

#### GROUP DECREERING

BELOVED PRESENCE OF GOD - "I AM" in us and Beloved Mighty Astrea; ESTABLISH and SUSTAIN Your Mighty Ring-Pass-Not of Living Blue Flame around the four lower

bodies of us and every member of Earth's evolutions to deflect any thought and feeling forms of imperfection from finding anchorage in the substance and energy of those bodies. Help us to become and remain as pure as the Beloved Elohim Themselves so that our minds may become clear receptacles for the Divine promptings and our bodies cooperate to make practically manifest some portion of the Perfection of God's Kingdom; always retaining the Divine Courtesy which does not choose to change, according to our limited concepts, any of the Divine Patterns seeking expression through the cooperation of our consciousness. We COMMAND and consciously ACCEPT this MANIFEST (3X) right now with full power. We thank Thee.

Beloved Presence of God - "I AM" in me and Beloved Claire, the great Elohim of Purity; CHARGE (3X) into every part of my emotional and mental worlds, my etheric and physical bodies, Your Cosmic Flame of PURITY! PURIFY (3X) my entire being, world and affairs, and keep me sealed in Your Oval of Purity for nine feet in every direction, and hold it sustained. I ask this also for my loved ones, all under this Radiation, and for all mankind!

"I AM" (3X) THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE of the fullness of all the GOOD in my Causal Body made manifest in my being, world and affairs RIGHT NOW and forever sustained.

"I AM" (3X) THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE of the perfect health and action of every cell and organ of my body NOW MADE MANIFEST and eternally sustained.

"I AM" (3X) THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE of my

perfect Sight and Hearing NOW MADE MANIFEST and eternally sustained.

"I AM" (3X) THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE of my limitless Strength, Energy and Courage NOW MADE MANIFEST and eternally sustained.

"I AM" (3X) THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE of my limitless supply of money and every good thing that I require for use in the Service and Expansion of the Light NOW MADE MANIFEST in my hands and use and eternally sustained.

NOTE: Here appropriate music should be played while the attention is held upon the Archangel Gabriel, the Elohim of Purity, and Lady Astrea, the Goddess of Purity.

#### PART IV

#### OUTLINE FOR CLASS DIRECTORS

1. The three candles should be lighted by the Leader BEFORE the students arrive, using the "CANDLE LIGHTING CEREMONY":

"ALL HAIL TO THEE, THOU MIGHTY ALL PERVADING LIGHT OF THE UNIVERSE; THE SUPREME SOURCE OF ALL LIFE "I AM"! We kneel within our hearts in recognition of the Light of the Cosmos as we draw forth these Flames representing the Three-fold Activity of Life, as exemplified by the Holy Trinity:

The Father — The Son — and the Holy Spirit.

Beloved Cosmic "I AM" Presence COME NOW and assert Thy rightful Authority in the four lower vehicles of all Thy children and show us how to reverently and humbly express the perfectly balanced activity of Love, Wisdom and Power which Thou art.

O Light Supreme, we acknowledge Thee in all Life, and we give gratitude to the Glorious Cosmic and Ascended Beings as we invoke Them and the Great Angelic Host to amplify the energy which we release in this class. And may that Light EXPAND, EXPAND AND EXPAND as It travels throughout the Universe, ever widening the Borders of Thy Kingdom, in fulfillment of Thy Will — "I AM"!

NOTE: Soft music should be played for at least half an hour before the Class commences, and students should maintain SILENCE and absorb the radiation.

2. After greeting the students, the LEADER gives a short visualization, and then follows this with the Invocation:

Dearly Beloved Presence of God - "I AM", the Source of all that is, everywhere present, anchored within each one of our hearts and that of all mankind, we love and adore You! We acknowledge You to be the Owner and Giver of our Life, our Intelligence, our Substance - our ALL! Keep us sealed in Your Light, Love and Power of Victorious Accomplishment. Blaze Your Light and Love before us and prepare the way that we may walk in the Path of Light. Guard and protect us; guide and direct us; and give us the Illumination of the Truth that will set us free! Let us manifest and BE Yourself in action at all times, and pour Thy Divine Qualities through us to bless all the life we contact everywhere we move. We thank Thee!

Beloved Ascended Host of Light; the Ascended Masters, Cosmic Beings and Angelic Host; the Elemental Kingdom; and Ascended Master Serapis Bey; Archangel Gabriel and Lady Hope, Elohim of Purity and Mighty Astrea, and All Who serve on the Fourth Ray and in the Fourth Sphere; we send our hearts' call to You. COME and be with us at this Class, and charge us with Your Purity, Resurrection Flame, and those Powers which will help us to our Ascension at the close of this embodiment. We thank You.

### 3. EXTINGUISH CANDLES

### 4. BENEDICTION

Sealed in the Flames of Purity and Resurrection from the Hearts of Beloved Serapis Bey, Archangel Gabriel, the Elohim of Peace, and Mighty Astrea, we thank the great Ascended Host of Light, the Angelic and Elemental Kingdoms for Their outpouring of Purity and Perfection. Hold Them sustained in, through and around us, and pour Them through us to bless all life everywhere.

Beloved Archangel Michael and Beloved Archangel Uriel, we thank You and Your Angels of Protection, Ministration and Ceremonial Who have served us at this Class. Amplify our humble efforts with Your Love and Purity, and take them North, South, East and West, and cover our dear planet Earth with Light, Peace, Purity, Freedom, and the Will of God made manifest through every electron belonging to this planet.

THIS SHALL BE - for I have spoken as God's Most Holy Name - "I AM"!

THE FOURTEEN PRIMARY LESSONS

- BOOK NO. 1     The Three Questions -  
                  WHENCE did I come?  
                  WHY am I here?  
                  WHITHER am I going?
- BOOK NO. 2     The Violet Flame
- BOOK NO. 3     There is no Death
- BOOK NO. 4     The Blue Ray of Power
- BOOK NO. 5     The Golden Ray of Wisdom
- BOOK NO. 6     The Magnetic Pink Ray
- BOOK NO. 7     The Immaculate Concept
- BOOK NO. 8     The Green Ray of Truth
- BOOK NO. 9     The Ray of Peace
- BOOK NO. 10    Saint Germain and the Era of Freedom
- BOOK NO. 11    MAN - His Relation to the Angels and  
                  Elementals
- BOOK NO. 12    Sanat Kumara - the Savior of our Earth
- BOOK NO. 13    The Goal of Life - the Ascension
- BOOK NO. 14    The Power of silence

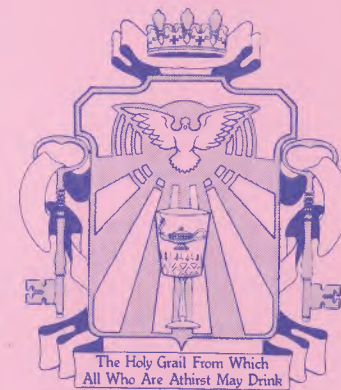
Complete list of Publications and Price List will be  
sent on request. Please write to:

THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM, Inc.  
P. O. Box 333  
Kings Park, N.Y. 11754  
U. S. A.

PRIMARY  
INSTRUCTION

8

THE GREEN RAY  
OF  
TRUTH



**PRIMARY INSTRUCTION**

**LESSON NO. 8**

**THE**

**GREEN**

**RAY**

**OF**

**TRUTH**

**A BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM  
TEACHINGS PUBLICATION**

**COPYRIGHT 1990  
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED**

Published by

**THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM**  
P.O. BOX 333, Kings Park, L.I.  
New York 11754  
U. S. A.

## CONTENTS

### PART I

Beloved Hilarion: Chohan of the Fifth Ray . . . . .	1
Discourse: Beloved Hilarion . . . . .	5

### PART II

Beloved Raphael: Archangel of Consecration . . . . .	9
Discourse: Beloved Archangel Raphael . . . . .	10
Order of Service of the Archangels . . . . .	10
The Elohim of the Fifth Ray : Beloved Vista . . . . .	14
The Seven Steps to Precipitation . . . . .	14
Discourse: Beloved Elohim Vista . . . . .	15

### PART III

Group Decreeing . . . . .	19
---------------------------	----

### PART IV

Outline for Class Directors . . . . .	20
---------------------------------------	----

## PRIMARY INSTRUCTION

## LESSON NO. 8

## PART I

## BELOVED HILARION : CHOCHAN OF THE FIFTH RAY

Once, long ago, when the last remnant of Atlantis sank beneath the waves of the ocean, certain Priests and Priestesses of the White Order were entrusted with the carrying of their specifically magnetized God-Virtues to other landed surfaces of the Earth which would remain above the water. One such God-Virtue so carried to safety was the Flame of Truth, and the Ascended Master HILARION, Who was then unascended, was among the group of consecrated lifestreams who were entrusted to carry that Flame. This group sailed eastward to what is now the Grecian Peninsula and its adjacent islands. There, in a ceremony of reverence and devotion, they anchored this Flame of Truth on what is now the Island of Crete. This Island was then part of the mainland, but later Earth changes have disconnected it from the mainland. Through ages of time, this Focus of TRUTH has radiated that Quality into the emotional, mental, etheric and physical planes of Earth. The present Guardian of this Sacred Flame is HILARION, Chohan of the Fifth Ray, Who in a former embodiment was Saint Paul the Apostle, at the time of the Ministry of Jesus. Hilarion was preceded in this Office as Hierarch of the Temple of Truth by other Great Beings of Light and Love.

The devotees of Truth built on this new location at Crete a wonderful Temple similar in design to the Temple on Atlantis. Later, this Temple was destroyed by those who rebelled against Truth and the disciplines of Purity and

Harmony, so today only the beautiful Etheric Temple of Truth remains over the Island of Crete. Here, HILARION and the Brotherhood of Truth continue to teach and expand this Virtue through the consciousness of those who visit there in the finer body at night while the physical body sleeps.

(Editor's Note: Beloved Hilarion is the Hierarch of the Hall of Science and Healing within The Temple of Truth Complex in the etheric realm over Crete. Lady Pallas Athena is also the Hierarch of The Temple of Truth within the Complex of the Palace of Man's Purpose in the etheric realm over Caracas, Venezuela.)

This beautiful Temple of Truth, in appearance, is not unlike the Great Parthenon erected so long ago to the Beloved Pallas Athena, Goddess of Truth, and which was designed by Phidias (Who is now our Beloved Serapis Bey) in the year 450 B.C.

The Temple stands on a high eminence, and is reached by a magnificent marble stairway of over four hundred steps. On either side of this stairway, extending all the way to the wide columned entrance, stand exquisite Angelic Beings clothed in iridescent colors holding in Their up-raised hands garlands of bright colored flowers woven into patterns similar to the Christmas wreaths. From the wide door, you can see the great Altar rising over one hundred feet in height, at either side of which stands a great carved pillar upon which rests a golden brazier from whence flows the Flame of Truth. Beneath each of these pillars is placed a massive Throne Chair of early century design.

The Goddess of Truth, Beloved Pallas Athena, is the Divine Complement, or Twin Flame, of the Beloved Holy

AEolus Who is the Cosmic Holy Spirit to this system of planets. She is the Patroness of the Temple of Truth, and ages ago, when the Gods walked and talked with men, it was Pallas Athena Who supervised the disciplines and preparations necessary for the development of the receptive consciousnesses of those who were to be the 'mouthpieces' of the Gods, as the Vestal Virgins of the Oracles at Delphi. The great God-Mother, VESTA, was the original Goddess of Truth, and She conferred upon Pallas Athena this honor and service. The Oracles of Delphi were originally correct and gave forth Truth, but later certain nefarious forces created similar Temples of Truth and drew to them men and women who were not strong enough to withstand the pressures of personal adulation and gain, and it was through these unfortunate forces that pretended to present Truth to the people, that the Delphic Oracles came into disrepute.

The robes of the Brotherhood at Crete are pure white and embroidered over the heart is a Lighted Lamp similar to the old-fashioned oil cruet, the symbol of which was incorporated into the activities of the Brotherhood by Diogenes (412 B.C.) when Hilarion was a member of that Order. This symbol signifies the relentless search for Truth which is the Vow and Pledge taken by all Members of the Brotherhood.

Every great Avatar, Messiah, and Teacher of every religion on Earth belongs to this Temple and gives to it some of His or Her time and radiation, just as doctors give of their time, skill and energy to a free clinic in their vicinity. Thus, the Powers of the Temple of Truth embody the combined radiation of God-free Beings Who have brought the Law to the people of Earth through the ages.

Every Intelligence that has endeavored to conceive the Truth about ANY subject which would bring Illumination

to mankind has been the beneficiary of this Flame of Truth. Whatever branch of life's expression - governmental, educational, humanitarian, artistic, scientific, religious or ceremonial - has had devotees in the world of form - men and women who are consecrated to developing the highest type of service through these channels. This Brotherhood is also the self-appointed Guardian Presence of the children of Earth who are interested in the cause of scientific treatment and healing of disease - the doctors, nurses and missionaries, and those interested in research to determine the physical causes of afflictions.

Also within this Retreat is one of the most ancient schoolrooms dedicated to the training of students in the magnetizing of the Universal Life, and consciously creating directed Rays of Light by which form may either be created or dissolved according to the requirement of the God Intelligence so invoking and directing them. Here is taught the mathematical precision by which suns, planets and individual atoms, and the duration of form itself may be governed. Also here Precipitation and Etherealization become developed.

Beloved Hilarion, having experienced in His personal energies the 'self-righteous indignation' that arises within a consciousness persuaded in itself that persecution is in order to right a wrong, vowed upon His Ascension to help all individuals with like erroneous complexes. It was He Who, as Saul of Tarsus, persecuted the Christians, and as you know, later became the Christian Apostle Saint Paul. He has asked that you recommend to His protection all those you know, as well as the many unknown lifestreams, who have no faith in spiritual survival, and all the materialists, agnostics and skeptics, that He may assist them to a correct understanding of Truth; and also ask that all the individuals who serve in the many professions may go to Him to be

blessed, encouraged, illumined, prospered and prepared to give greater service to mankind.

#### DISCOURSE: BELOVED HILARION

"We are well pleased with mankind's scientific research which has discovered the constant motion of all energy. The metaphysical discovery of such motion on all planes will soon follow. Then man will know the truth of Jesus' words: "As a man soweth, so shall he also reap!" The fact cannot be too strongly emphasized that energy, from the smallest nuclear center to the greatest Sun, is INTELLIGENT! And that energy in the lower planes is obedient to the creative centers of thought and feeling in man. The qualification of energy creates a CAUSE; that Cause is directed into the Universe and creates an EFFECT; the Effect is directed back toward its creator, and the creator's reaction to that Effect (emotionally, mentally, etherically, or physically) creates another Cause. Thus, you have circles within circles. Accepting the return current of energy as having emanated from one's self, the creator then learns quickly that it is wise to send forth only CONSTRUCTIVE CAUSES from his world, and that he should not start a chain reaction whereby a new series of both Causes and Effects are set into motion. Some earnest souls have misinterpreted this Law by accepting the distressing return of their own misqualified energies and piously saying: "It is God's Will!" Others rebel and say that there is no God. Of course, neither of these statements are true, but these are two extremes of human reaction which must be illumined and corrected by the Brotherhood of Truth, through patient teaching, counsel and example.

"Every thought, feeling, virtue and vice contribute to a "mass consciousness" of that particular quality, and con-

stantly are pouring into this stratum the qualified energies of all the intelligences belonging to the evolution. Each individual tunes into and draws from that "mass consciousness" of the particular thought and feeling he chooses by having similar thoughts and feelings. There is also a stratum of the Ascended Masters' Qualities and Virtues. LOVE is but one expression of the many Divine Aspects of this Divine Consciousness. When an individual is loving, he instantly tunes into the LOVE stratum and becomes one in consciousness with all who love throughout the Universe. WISDOM is another, when an individual seeks Wisdom, he is instantly tuned into the vibratory waves of Wisdom which are being fed by the Divine Mind of God and tapped by all the scholars of the world.

"It is also true of the discordant qualities, and one cannot entertain a thought of jealousy, suspicion, hatred, or anger, without becoming instantly ONE with the mass stratum of these qualities, as well as with all individuals who are vibrating with similar destructive thoughts and feelings throughout the planet. The individual, through free will, is constantly rising and falling through these various strata as the emotions and thoughts fluctuate.

"For example, POSSESSIVENESS is a tremendous feeling form that draws the God Energy and smothers the object of its affection. GOSSIP is almost the most insidious because, through poison sent out, it starts whirls of emotion in the lifestreams of many, and soon you have an inner conflagration. What you plant in the mind of another, and what grows there as a result, IS YOUR KARMA! Whatever word passes from your lips that pollutes the consciousness of another is a SIN. This is so even if it is based on so-called fact, and whether or not it is spoken in inuendo or outright accusation. Why? Because you thus add to the shadows of the world, and you are not speaking TRUTH! The

Truth about every man, woman and child on this planet IS ONLY GOOD! Whatever imperfection you see in another with your eyes, or hear with your ears, and then pass on to someone else, will make YOU responsible to the great Cosmic Law, and you will have to pay for that in some way!

"Criticism, condemnation and judgment are also closely related. The silent criticism of seeing discrepancies and faults in others disturbs the feelings of one's own emotional body and sets up causes of discord which react in physical disturbances, but the SPOKEN criticism sets others' emotional bodies into the same vibratory action and its unhappy effects are without limit. The effects of the really vicious emotions of jealousy, hate, anger, and malice are self evident, and the aspiring student should avoid these at all times.

"Good Health, physically speaking, depends upon the body's capacity to assimilate the nourishment provided through food, sunshine, air, etc. There are many individuals who are "exposed" to all of the natural gifts of Nature, but who live with impaired physical health because of their incapacity to assimilate the gifts of Nature provided for the sustenance of the flesh form.

"If the SOUL cannot assimilate the spiritual blessings which fill the atmosphere - brought by the Presence of the Ascended Masters and Angelic Host, that soul is SICK and requires the same assistance that a physically impaired vehicle requires to allow the gifts of the Spirit of Truth to enter into, nourish and develop the God Nature. Students are often sympathetic with those experiencing physical incapacities, yet are very intolerant with regard to the limited capacities of other lifestreams to recognize, assimilate and accept what - to the students - are self-evident Truths. Students must realize that it is the HEALING OF THE SOULS OF

MEN which is their particular service in this present hour. When the soul is opened through grace, kindness, prayer, invocation and application, to the reception of Truth, there will be no arguments nor barriers of bigotry in the ones you desire to help. You cannot DRIVE a soul toward God; BUT YOU CAN LEAD IT!

“The Presence of God is applied in emergencies, in personal, national, or international crises. It is not usually cultivated in daily personal associations. NOW IS THE TIME for the sincere chela to INVITE THAT PRESENCE THROUGH HIMSELF and then through all mankind, to fulfill Its reason for being. Why does the God Presence seem so ephemeral, so unreal, so difficult to endow with the faith of the personal self? Because through the ages, the outer consciousness has endeavored to live without Its counsel, guidance and friendship. In every sphere of individualization, PRACTICE results in the development of the capacities and talents of the individual. PRACTICE the cultivation of the Presence of God WITHIN YOU NOW! Then EXPECT It to respond! As you do this, the Presence of God within you, Whose natural habitat is the Kingdom of Heaven, will begin to externalize that Kingdom in, through and around you. In this world of form, you know how any individual brings his personality, preferences, aura and atmosphere with him and creates in his home an externalization of his inner consciousness; so, too, does the Presence of God, when invited and given an opportunity to do so!”

#### CONTEMPLATION PERIOD

Here appropriate music should be played while the attention is focused on the Beloved Ascended Master Hilarion and the Brotherhood at Crete.

## PART II

### BELOVED RAPHAEL, THE ARCHANGEL OF HEALING AND CONSECRATION

The magnificent Being known as the Archangel Raphael has dedicated part of His Life and Service to the directing of Healing Rays from the glorious Temple of Light wherein He abides in the Higher Realms of God's Perfection. These Healing Rays flow not only to those in distress in the physical appearance world, but also to all life in distress in the astral and psychic planes which surround the Earth. Lord Raphael draws this Healing Essence from the Sun of Our System and the God-Parents, Helios and Vesta, Who designed Our planet and all the planets of this System. The word "healing" comes from the very Name of Helios Itself. Just as an automobile battery attached to a "charger" absorbs the currents so that it can give power to a means of conveyance, so do the Archangels, the Angelic Host, the Seraphim, and the Cherubim, by Their rhythmic attention and adoration to Their God Source, absorb into Themselves the specific qualities of God which They wish to radiate to some other part of life to raise it into Perfection.

Lord Raphael provides schoolrooms for His Angelic Hosts where the Angels are prepared for service by learning how to draw more healing power from God - holding that Healing Essence within Themselves until They reach the world of the supplicant who requires it. When They have learned to hold this Healing Essence, They are sent Earthward to carry to individuals in distress that substance qualified with the Power of Healing.

The Divine Plan for the Earth and its people is that the Angelic Host, the Human Kingdom, and the Elemental Kingdom should serve together in harmony - creating the

Perfection of the Kingdom of God on Earth, as Jesus said: "Thy Kingdom come, Thy Will be done on Earth as it is in Heaven!"

Lord Raphael also consecrates the lifestreams who desire to serve God and man in the physical appearance world. By the use of projected Light Rays which connect with the energies of those who have a true vocation in life, He and His Angels pour Their feelings of Faith, Love, Constancy, Wisdom, and whatever is required to assist such an individual to remain true to his chosen vocation.

#### DISCOURSE: ARCHANGEL RAPHAEL

"May I introduce Myself? I am called the "Archangel of Consecration and Dedication". It is My specific service to the Universe to stand at the head of a glorious Legion of Beings Who direct the Ray of Almighty God into those lifestreams who consecrate their life energies to a specific humanitarian service to bless the masses. My Flame and Ray in this action is one with Hilarion's - and Its color is a lovely green. Every doctor, nurse, priest, nun, minister, rabbi, and every chela and initiate who voluntarily dedicates his or her energies to serving life, comes under My particular blessing, radiation and care.

"I have been given the privilege of describing to you the ORDER OF SERVICE and activities of My Brothers, in order that you may feel the specific radiation of each One."

#### ORDER OF SERVICE OF THE ARCHANGELS

(A) ADORATION (Archangel Chamuel - Third Ray -  
Color: Pink)

"May I introduce first My Beloved Brother, Chamuel, Archangel of Adoration? His Service and outpouring is Adoration to God, to His Divine Messengers, His Angels, the Devas, and all the Powers that minister to mankind and the Earth. When Our Activity begins at Inner Levels, each Member of the Celestial Choir, the Angelic Host, and the worshipping congregation send forth together the Pink Flame. As Beloved Chamuel leads the Adoration to God, the Father, and His Beings of Light, it joins together in the upward sweep of energy from both, the audience and the officiants. If you will FEEL the outpouring of the Pink Flame surging forth from you to Chamuel, and then His Flame COME BACK TO YOU and through your city, you will know something of His Gift of Adoration to Life."

(B) INVOCATION (Archangel Zadkiel - Seventh Ray -  
Color : Violet)

"My Beloved Brother, Zadkiel, represents the concentrated Power of Invocation, and the Ascended Master Saint Germain works with Him in this Service. As the Adoration rises from the Hearts of the Angelic Host, the great Invocation draws back the blessing and outpouring of those who are to render the service of the hour. That tremendous radiation through Lord Zadkiel and Beloved Saint Germain in the Power of Invocation, is felt every time you give a worded decree; every time you call with intensity and power for the release of an expansion of God's Light from above."

(C) CONSECRATION (Archangel Raphael - Fifth Ray -  
Color: Green)

"The consecration and dedication of the lifestreams of the Angels, Devas, Masters, and those who represent the worshipping group, carry My outpouring to them through the Green Ray. For a moment FEEL that individual consecra-

tion of your lifestream to God. Visualize that Light flowing from the Heart of the Universe animating every one of your inner bodies. Now consciously CONSECRATE:

Your MINDS AND BODIES to receive the Divine Ideas of the Father; Your FEELINGS to radiate that which is helpful, constructive and good; your ETHERIC BODY to record only Perfection; your GARMENT OF FLESH to manifest Health and Harmony; your EYES through which God Himself may see Perfection, and YOU see opportunity to bless all life; your EARS to hear the harmonies of the Inner Light, the Voice of the Master, and the call for assistance from your fellowman; your LIPS to form the words that carry Hope, Faith, and the Confidence of Heaven into the consciousness that are bound; your HANDS to heal; your FEET to walk upon the path as directed by the Universal God Who made you; your HEART to be the Chalice of the Sacred Fire; and your WHOLE BEING consecrated and dedicated to God's Service. This is MY ACTIVITY to Life!"

(D) ILLUMINATION (Archangel Jophiel - Second Ray -  
Color: Yellow)

"Beloved Jophiel, Archangel of Illumination, that Mighty Being Who teaches the Angels, also comes at the moment when the great Master or presiding individual directs, into the outer consciousness of the audience, and through the spoken word, He gives the purpose of the service or the words which illumine the consciousness."

(E) VISITATION (Archangel Gabriel - Fourth Ray -  
Color: White)

"Beloved Gabriel, Archangel of Visitation, Whom you have known as "the Announcer", comes at the instant of the Visitation - at the moment of the Elevation of your Cup when

Archangels, the Masters, and the Great Beings gather in response to your call. He directs into your consciousness, as He did to that of Mary, the Immaculate Concept of your own Godhead - that which you should externalize and BE!"

(F) PROTECTION (Archangel Michael - First Ray -  
Color: Blue)

"Now We come to Lord Michael, Archangel of Protection, Our own great Prince and Lord, the Guardian and Protector of Angels and of man. Through the Blue Flame and Ray of Power, He works closely with the Great Master El Morya in guarding the concepts of your own Christ Self."

(G) MINISTRATION (Archangel Uriel - Sixth Ray -  
Colors: Ruby and Gold)

"As We close Our Services in these Temples of the Sun, and as the Benediction is sung, the Great Beings Who have gathered, countless in numbers, are released by the presiding Master. They go North and South, East and West. They are dedicated by Beloved Uriel, Archangel of Ministration, and Beloved Master Jesus, on the Ruby and Gold Rays. They carry the blessing of Ministering Power unto all mankind. As I now release these Angels, may you feel the Power of the Benediction from Archangel Uriel, Jesus, Mary and Nada. Feel these Beings NOW, gathering your energies and Light, and carrying them everywhere to mankind who need assistance."

CONTEMPLATION PERIOD

For a short period, the attention should be held upon the Archangels and Their Service to Life while soft meditative music is being played.

THE MIGHTY ELOHIM OF THE FIFTH RAY: BELOVED VISTA  
(also known as CYCLOPEA)

The Great Elohim known as Vista is the All-seeing Eye of God to this Earth, as well as the Elohim of Concentration, Consecration, Healing and Music. Together with His Divine Complement, CRYSTAL, They endeavor to raise the physical, mental, emotional and etheric consciousness of all mankind through the power of music harmoniously qualified, to hold uninterrupted Harmony so that Their energies may contribute to the Music of the Spheres. The Power of Concentration is necessary to bring into manifestation any worthy objective, and the Mighty Vista will assist all who will call unto Him.

As Her Name implies, Beloved CRYSTAL pours forth a crystalline substance which washes the brain, soul, inner bodies, and even the physical form free from the wrong concepts and untruths that have accumulated through the centuries.

THE SEVEN STEPS TO PRECIPITATION -  
by Beloved Elohim Vista

"As I stood in the atmosphere of Earth and looked upon that lovely Silent Watcher, I thought back upon that day when the first call came from the God-Parents of Our System (Helios and Vesta) when We WILLED to be part of Her Creation. I thought upon the time when, with Mighty Hercules, We said: (1) Yes, We WILL to serve; (2) When the great WISDOM, as well as PERCEPTION and ILLUMINATION of Cassiopeia showed Us clearly what was to be done; when the (3) LOVE of Orion stirred within Our Hearts an intensified willingness to leave Our activities in the Cosmos and RHYTHMICALLY give whatever service was required to

bring that small but beautiful "jewel" (your Earth) out of the unformed into the formed; when We looked (4) through the Crystal Ray of PURITY and saw the Divine Design and Immaculate Concept of Helios and Vesta for the Earth and its evolutions. We found that Divine Plan to be good and beautiful, and that it would make the Earth a literal "jewel" in the planetary system; its gifts of Light, perfume and music would add to the beauty of the Galaxy.

"Then came (5) My Activity. I am He Who is known as the Ray of CONCENTRATION. After My Service, comes (6) that of Mighty Arcturus of the Seventh Ray - representing RHYTHM OF INVOCATION and TRANSMUTATION BY THE VIOLET FIRE; and (7) the Elohim of PEACE of the Sixth Ray, Whose Service is to seal the finished creation in the Protection and Perfection of Cosmic Christ PEACE!"

DISCOURSE: BELOVED ELOHIM VISTA

"I AM VISTA, known to you for many years as the Elohim, Cyclopea, the All-seeing Eye of the Eternal God! I am the ELOHIM OF MUSIC, among many other diversified activities, and I am the ELOHIM OF CONCENTRATION and CONSECRATION.

"What can be accomplished on Earth, even in mundane activities of your daily living, without CONCENTRATION, from the smallest task of learning a recipe for your kitchen fare to the greatest dexterity of technique which produces lovely music; to the greatest development of science; to the magnificent perfection of the educator, preacher and statesman? If there is not CONCENTRATION, there is only mediocrity, and only the bare surface is scratched. Those who determine to rise above the masses take one facet of living and masterfully develop it - deciding within them-

selves to excel along at least one line of expression, and according to their CONCENTRATION is their mastery and efficiency.

“After We, the Elohim, had looked into the beauty and perfection of the Divine Design for this planet through the Ray of the Elohim of Purity, what could come next but CONCENTRATION - drawing the energy and concentrating it around those convex Rays which had been established as the form of the Earth? We had to CONCENTRATE LIGHT SUBSTANCE to make the planet solid enough to be able to hold the sea, land, and general form. If We had proceeded through those first four steps and then refused to CONCENTRATE upon the task until the planet finally began to revolve upon its axis, what would have been the result? There would not have been a planet Earth!

“It is the Law - actual scientific Law - that what you begin CAN BE ACCOMPLISHED when it is in agreement with God’s Plan to bring Perfection forth; whether it is healing, precipitation, financial freedom, eternal youth, the restoration of a limb - IT CAN BE DONE - but the “stick-to-it-iveness”, which is an important part of My Ray and the qualification of the energy with My Life, is required to produce these.

“The greatest obstacles encountered to successful precipitation are discouragement and doubt. I have seen men and women on the verge of great financial mastery stop working on their project WITHIN AN HOUR of receiving their financial freedom! This is also true in healing. I IMPLORE YOU - decide on some pattern and plan of manifestation and FOLLOW IT THROUGH! FOLLOW IT THROUGH! FOLLOW IT THROUGH! CONCENTRATE upon your design until you have brought it into fulfillment!

“CONCENTRATION and CONSECRATION are almost one and the same, for whatever you are going to do that will amount to anything requires the Consecration of your life. It is the Consecration of all your energies to the manifestation of something which will give you mastery over this world of form. Do not feel that the desire for mastery over financial lack or mastery over appearances of physical distress is selfish because the full-gathered momentum of your mastery becomes your gift to the consciousness of the race at large.

“As the Elohim of Music, the Great Musician, it is My obligation and joy to see that the Cosmic Tone and symphony of the entire planetary system is pleasing to the ears of Almighty God, and is in harmony with the Cosmic Symphony of every other planetary system belonging to this Galaxy. It has been My obligation to enfold the Earth and Her evolutions in a substance through which the dissonance of the Dark Star (the Earth) could not penetrate and adversely affect the Music of the Spheres.

“Will you who desire to be part of the establishment upon this Earth of the permanent Golden Age, endeavor to contribute some music - some music from your heart? It is not always the audible sound from the vocal chords that contribute to the Music of the Spheres. It is what a man is thinking, feeling, and saying that creates around him an aura which rises as harmony, peace and healing; or the aura that is dissonant so that even if one speaks not a word, the sensitive touching that aura, feels that dissonance. So, on behalf of music, I want your souls to sing as you move about in the most mundane activities of daily living. In the Light, there is no high or low position; there is only the Eternal NOW, and the song of the soul that fills the aura and atmosphere where a truly devoted chela lives is the greatest gift that can be given. The song of harmonious feeling

pouring forth as the Sun pours forth its Rays - that is one of the activities of My humble self.

"My service is also concerned with Healing. You will understand how the activities of harmony and music are woven into the activities of permanent healing - healing of every distress - moral, mental, emotional, etheric and physical. That healing can come instantly when the full-gathered Cosmic Momentum of Myself, Beloved Crystal, Raphael, Beloved Mary, and Hilarion are invoked, to give you the full pressure and power of the momentum of Healing that is Ours to give.

"It will be as practical and usable to you as your acceptance and use make it. In co-operation with My endeavors to give assistance in healing, My Beloved Crystal offers the full purifying essence of Her Crystal Ray which, surging through the emotional, mental, etheric and physical consciousness, can wash away in an instant the karma of millions of years, instead of jot by jot and tittle by tittle. Call unto My Beloved and allow that crystalline substance to wash your lifestream until it is as pure as it was when first you were created of God- Divine Beings.

"Each of you is destined to be a Christus, an externalized manifestation of your own "I AM" Presence. As the beautiful essence of the Beloved Crystal pours through you, ACCEPT IT! As the beautiful essence of the Consecration Flame of Lord Raphael re-consecrates your senses, ACCEPT IT! As the Personage of the Beloved Mary pours to you Her Healing Grace, ACCEPT IT! As the strength of Truth of the great Hilarion charges and charges and charges these words of Truth into your feeling worlds, ACCEPT THEM! Let Me help you to fulfill your Divine Plan in Music, Harmony and in Peace!"

## CONTEMPLATION PERIOD

Here some quiet appropriate music may be played while the attention is focused on Beloved Elohim Vista and Crystal.

## PART III

### GROUP DECREERING (Class standing)

(a) Beloved Presence of God "I AM" in me, and Beloved Vista and Crystal; BLAZE (3x) Your Crystal Flame of PURITY and the Green Flame of Truth through my feelings, my mind, my memories, and my physical form, and hold them sustained until my four lower vehicles are washed free of all human creation now and forever! (3x)

(b) "I AM" Beloved Hilarion's Flame of Truth!  
 "I AM" Its full release!  
 "I AM" Beloved Hilarion's Flame of Truth!  
 "I AM" Its Cosmic Peace!  
 "I AM" Beloved Hilarion's Flame of Truth!  
 "I AM" Its Cosmic Power!  
 "I AM" Beloved Hilarion's Flame of Truth!  
 And He doubles that Truth through me  
 each hour!

Use also for:

"I AM" Beloved Raphael's Flame of Consecration!

"I AM" Beloved Vista's Flame of Concentration!

## PART IV

## OUTLINE FOR CLASS DIRECTORS

1. Three Candles should be lighted by the Director BEFORE Students arrive.

Soft music should be played for at least a half hour before the Class commences, and all should be seated for fifteen minutes of this time maintaining SILENCE and ABSORBING the radiation.

2. After greeting the students, the DIRECTOR gives a short visualization and then follows this with the INVOCATION.

## INVOCATION

Dearly Beloved Presence of God - "I AM", the Source of all that is, everywhere present, anchored within each one of our hearts and those of all mankind, we love and adore You! We acknowledge You to be the Owner and Giver of our Life, our Intelligence, our Substance, our ALL! Seal us in Your Light and Love, and Power of Victorious Accomplishment. Blaze Your Light and Love before us and prepare the way that we may always walk in the Path of Light. Guard and protect us, guide and direct us; and give us the Illumination that will set us free. May we manifest and BE Yourself at all times in everything we think, say and do, WE thank you.

Beloved Ascended Host of Light, the Ascended Masters, Cosmic Beings, the Seven Mighty Elohim, the Seven Archangels and the Seven Chohans of the Rays, especially the Ascended Master Hilarion, Archangel Raphael and Mother Mary, the Elohim Vista (Cyclopea) and Crystal

and All Who serve on the Fifth Ray, we send our heart's Love and call to You. CHARGE us with Your Truth, Consecrate our lives to God, and enfold us in Your Mighty Flame of Concentration and hold them forever sustained. WE thank You for the instantaneous answer to our call.

3. Read Parts I, II, and III

## 4. BENEDICTION

Sealed in a Mighty Pillar of the Green Flame of Truth from the Hearts of the Seven Mighty Elohim, the Seven Archangels, and the Seven Chohans of the Rays, we thank You, great Host of Light, for your outpouring of Light, Love, Healing, Supply, Illumination, Protection and Perfection. We accept the fullness of all Your Blessings released to us this day, and ask that they be sustained and used to bring more of Thy Peace and Thy Truth into this world.

Beloved Archangel Michael, and Beloved Archangel Uriel, we thank You for Your Angels of Protection, Ministration and Ceremonial Who have served us at this Class. Take up our humble efforts and amplify them with Your great Love. Take them North and South, East and West, and bless our dear Earth and all upon it with the Flame of Truth that will set each one free; with Illumination, Wisdom and Victory, and the Will of God made manifest, THIS SHALL BE for I have spoken in God's Most Holy Name - "I AM"!

May the Benediction and Blessings of the Most High Living God, and that Peace which does surpass the understanding of the human mind, be with you - each one. May the God of Mercy protect and guide you on your spiritual

path toward Enlightenment and Freedom.

5. Extinguish Candles.

THE FOURTEEN PRIMARY LESSONS

- BOOK NO. 1      The Three Questions -  
                           WHENCE did I come?  
                           WHY am I here?  
                           WHITHER am I going?
- BOOK NO. 2      The Violet Flame
- BOOK NO. 3      There is no Death
- BOOK NO. 4      The Blue Ray of Power
- BOOK NO. 5      The Golden Ray of Wisdom
- BOOK NO. 6      The Magnetic Pink Ray
- BOOK NO. 7      The Immaculate Concept
- BOOK NO. 8      The Green Ray of Truth
- BOOK NO. 9      The Ray of Peace
- BOOK NO. 10     Saint Germain and the Era of freedom
- BOOK NO. 11     MAN - His Relation to the Angels and  
                           Elementals
- BOOK NO. 12     Sanat Kumara - the Savior of our Earth
- BOOK NO. 13     The Goal of Life - the Ascension
- BOOK NO. 14     The Power of Silence

Complete list of Publications and Price List will be sent on request. Please write to:

THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM, Inc.  
 P. O. Box 333  
 Kings Park, N.Y. 11754  
 U. S. A.

PRIMARY  
INSTRUCTION

9

THE RAY  
OF  
PEACE



**PRIMARY INSTRUCTION**

**LESSON NO. 9**

**THE**

**RAY**

**OF**

**PEACE**

**A BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM  
TEACHINGS PUBLICATION**

**COPYRIGHT 1990  
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED**

Published by

**THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM**

P.O. BOX 333, Kings Park, L.I.  
New York 11754  
U. S. A.

**CONTENTS**

**PART I**

The Sixth Ray . . . . .	1
The Ruby Temple of Healing . . . . .	1
Discourse: Ascended Lady Master Nada . . . . .	3
Discourse: Ascended Master Jesus. . . . .	5
The Luminous Presence of Jesus . . . . .	8

**PART II**

Beloved Uriel: Archangel of Ministration . . . . .	9
Discourse: Beloved Archangel Uriel . . . . .	10
Tranquility: The Great Elohim of Peace. . . . .	13
The Seven Steps to Precipitation . . . . .	14
The Evolution of an Elohim . . . . .	18

**PART III**

Group Decreeing . . . . .	24
---------------------------	----

**PART IV**

Outline for Class Directors . . . . .	25
---------------------------------------	----

## PRIMARY INSTRUCTION

## LESSON No. 9

## PART I

## THE SIXTH RAY

The Sixth Ray represents the activities of Devotion, Ministration, Healing and Peace. The Ascended Master Jesus was Chohan of this Ray until His elevation to the Office of World Teacher. The Ascended Lady Nada then offered Her service for the Office of the Chohan of the Sixth Ray; She held this position until John, The Beloved succeeded Her in this Office.

Lady Nada made Her Ascension seven hundred years before Master Jesus, and She has built a tremendous momentum in the use of the Pink Flame of Divine Love. She is also a Messenger for the God and Goddess Meru and Their Temple of Illumination located over Lake Titicaca in Peru, South America.

Many Holy Orders of the Christian Dispensation over the past two thousand years have received great assistance from Her momentum of service on the Sixth Ray.

## THE RUBY TEMPLE OF HEALING

The great Ruby Temple is located within the SIXTH SPHERE, and from it the great Healing Currents have poured forth since the creation of the planet. It radiates a soft Pink Flame which contains the essence of that Peace which

surpasses the understanding of the human mind as It flows Earthward into the auras, minds and hearts of all people. The Angels of Healing Who serve in this Temple are robed in the varying shades of pink - from the white blush pink to the deepest and most glorious tones of rose.

The Ruby Temple was built by the great Builders of Form together with the Elohim Cassiopeia to hold within itself the momentum of the aspirations, prayers and hopes of mankind. Here, through Divine Alchemy, the petitions and prayers of the people are answered. The Angels gather the prayer force and draw it upward since usually there is not enough pressure from the hearts of the people to carry such prayers out of the atmosphere of the supplicant. As part of Her great Service to Life, Mary, the Mother of Jesus, serves in this Temple, as does the Lady Master Nada.

By human standards, this Temple is colossal, and looks like a great pink pearl with its domed central hall where the Flame Altar is located, and where the entire interior is suffused with a delicate pink light. The Altar is separated from the Great Cathedral by a soft golden mesh curtain through which the Pink Flame is easily distinguishable. The fragrance of this Flame is like roses, and you can imagine Its size and concentrated power when you realize that It has been in existence ever since the first member of the human race took embodiment. Here you may see Mary, Nada, or any one of the great Ascended Masters engaged in receiving the upreaching prayers from the Angels Who are constantly sweeping through the Temple carrying that soft pink ephemeral substance. Then, at regular intervals, the Rays are directed Earthward, and the Temple shines like a Pink Sun and the Rays pour forth until the atmosphere looks like a lovely dawn. This outpouring goes forth on the Cosmic Tones that are held within that beautiful song: "End of a Perfect Day."

At the time of the descent of the First Manu and Lord Michael with the Holy Innocents, as all knelt in prayer, a soft pink cloud of energy carrying the sweet pure praises of the Innocents rose toward Heaven and was drawn into the Sixth Sphere. Here it became the nucleus of the Flame of Love and Peace around which the Ruby Temple was later built. From that time on, beautiful Angelic Beings constantly attended the prayerful hearts and the glorious rituals and ceremonies of the civilizations of Light, and gathered within Their own auras this pink radiation of Love Divine until today the entire mass momentum of aspirations and gratitude to Divinity rises upward in an ever increasing spiral of Pink Flame. This is the substance which Jesus, Mary, Nada, and Others direct in answer to calls for assistance, Healing and Peace, and which the Angelic Host Who belong to that Temple take and wind around the inner bodies of those who know how to call for its essence.

#### DISCOURSE: ASCENDED LADY NADA

"I come to bring to you the radiance of Pure Divine Love - that Love which does envelop the feeling nature, does enter the mind, does melt away the etheric bitterness, and does even give solace to the flesh structure. For many, many ages, I have been trained along the line of developing the potential good within life, and have worked, long before my Ascension, under Beloved Charity (Twin Flame of Archangel Chamuel) endeavoring to overcome those personal feelings of the outer self that desire to be perfect in themselves but are not always eager to see and encourage that same perfection in others.

"I was one of a group of daughters in the land of Mesopotamia - all of whom were so very talented and could perform so magnificently - receiving much applause and approbation, and I felt within Myself very inadequate until

Beloved Charity helped Me to learn that I could increase My Power of Love by increasing their talents.

“You may think, looking back over those long ages, that it was not so difficult for a small child to spend all of the prayer hour in the Silence pouring out, impersonally, LOVE to My talented sisters - increasing far beyond their own potential worth, those gifts of voice, art, and the dance - and they, developing in that grace, NEVER KNEW that through My own endeavor to be selfless and honest, earnest and sincere in the giving of My Light to their Virtues and Talents, that their gifts increased beyond that which they otherwise would have known. It was then that I really learned that the name ‘Nada’ meant nothing; and to some it is used in this connection today (Spanish). I learned to overcome jealousy which is spawned out of fear and insecurity. Seeing My sisters grow in beauty and grace I was, of course, growing in that selfless capacity to serve wherein I would be utilized by the Cosmic Law to help other lifestreams who had to work in communities.

“For many ages I have been assigned to the spiritual communities that exist all over the Earth, and during the Christian Dispensation since the great manifestation of Jesus’ Victory and Ascension, I was assigned the joy of working through the Superiors of all the Orders that were developed around the Christian Doctrines, and whenever and wherever possible, would establish that focus of Love which would sustain a community against the imprint of personal imperfection and distress. That is why it was easy for Me to accept the opportunity, as well as the obligation, of becoming Chohan of the Sixth Ray.

“The length of time which lifestreams have to be ascended is not taken into account with regard to qualification for Chohanship. The momentum of a certain quality in the Causal Body, a certain affinity of energy with the previ-

ous Chohan and a certain capacity to fill a requirement is all that is required by the Cosmic Law. You might say that some of Us step down, and some step up, but for Us there is no such thing as standing back because of the prestige of years or ages of service. When the Beloved Jesus and Kuthumi were given the opportunity to rise under the tutelage of the previous World Teacher (Maitreya) and begin Their great service as World Teachers, I asked the Law if I might, through My affinity with Christianity, be privileged to be the Chohan for the time being, of this Sixth Ray, which is the Ray of Ministration, the Ray of Understanding and of Grace, and works very closely with the Chohan and Brotherhood of the Third Ray.

“This will give you some explanation of My reason for accepting this position, and of course, you are aware that the Chohans are OFFICES, and the Individuals Who become Chohans change from time to time as Others are raised up Who are ready to assume the Office.”

NOTE: Lady Nada has taken the added Cosmic Service as Hierarch of the Temple of Transfiguration within Mount Meru, Kenya.

John The Beloved now serves in the Office of Chohan of the Sixth Ray and radiates a Natural Healing activity through the Brotherhood and the Focus of The Cities of St. John, over the South Western United States.

DISCOURSE: ASCENDED MASTER JESUS

“Beloved children of God, I come to bring to you My Consciousness of Victorious Accomplishment. That which I

I have done and which I manifested through a flesh form similar to the one you presently wear, was not miraculous! It was something which is similarly ordained for every lifestream upon this planet. My endeavor to bring that manifestation of Christ-fulfillment before the eyes of men was merely to provide an example by which every man, woman and child might be stirred to make effort toward a like development.

“One of the greatest mistakes which has ‘bogged down’ the activity of the Christian Dispensation is the placing of Godhood upon Myself ALONE, and denying it to My fellowman. As we come into a more enlightened age and some of the superstitions and dogmas of the orthodox thinking have been swept away by the braver men and women who opened the door to the Spiritual Path, there has come a spiritual realization that CHRISTHOOD is possible for others besides My humble Self. Before I was born into My final embodiment, there were many lifestreams who had achieved the state of Christhood, full Mastery and God-control having sublimated the flesh form - KNOWING THE VICTORY OF THE ASCENSION. However, for the Christian Dispensation, it was My great opportunity to manifest the Resurrection, which is done so easily every Spring by the Nature Kingdom. I was to come and bring the Divine Presence into the very substance of Earth, developing it into a God-man made in the Image and Likeness of the Father Who, in the first place, Created Me, and Who also created you in like manner.

“For every Divine Creation, whether it be Angel, Deva, Seraphim, or human being, there is a Divine Pattern of Perfection for that creation. In the case of the human being, it is called the ‘INDIVIDUALIZED “I AM” Presence’! This Divine Pattern of Perfection is fashioned out of living Light, and within Its heart is placed the Immortal Three-fold Flame of Life. Within that Flame is intelligence and consciousness.

“In lesser degrees of expression such as flowers, there is also a Divine Pattern created, which is formed by the Devas who are designing (let us say) the daffodils. The Divine Pattern is fashioned at Inner Levels out of primal Light by the thoughts and feelings of the Devas, energized by the pressure of Elemental Life, and then is focused within the bulb. The Elemental who is in charge of breathing his life essence upon the bulb, causes the Divine Pattern of Perfection (already within the bulb) to expand until the perfect replica and manifestation of the daffodil appears; and that Divine Pattern of the daffodil is expressed in outer manifestation.

“Those who give great honor to My particular Mission might consider this with a little more Wisdom and Understanding, and they would find that every daffodil which bursts into bloom, every flowering shrub, every tree that follows its natural pattern does through the Nature Kingdom THAT WHICH I DID THROUGH A FLESH BODY, and you, too, must do this some day.

“Within your own individualized “I AM” Presence, you have your Divine Pattern and Plan. You have been created and directed from the Heart of the Universal First Cause by some great God-parents. Some of you come from Alpha and Omega’s Cosmic Heart; some from Isis and Osiris; some from Apollo and Diana; some from Krishna and Sophia; and some from Helios and Vesta.”

Note: The above Sun and Goddesses are Those in charge of the Systems closer to the Great Central Sun. Helios and Vesta are the God-parents of our own System; and Alpha and Omega represent the Great Central Sun Itself.

“Your Individualized “I AM” Presence was created in the Image of the God-parents Who directed a Three-fold Flame from Their Hearts into Universal Light Substance, and around that Flame coalesced your glorious Electronic Body of Light. Later there was projected into this physical appearance world a portion of that magnificent Flame which contains within Itself (even as the bulb contains within itself the perfect design of the daffodil) the picture and seed of your Divinity and of your God-Self. Are you less than a flowering bulb or a seed that produces after its kind? Are you less than a blade of grass; less than even the embryo chicken which bursts from the egg - following the pattern of its parents? Ah, no! YOU ARE FAR GREATER! You have one thing which is not the gift of the Nature Kingdom - FREE WILL! Through the use of that gift of free will, you have chosen to NOT let the God Who created you (and Who is living within your heart) to expand into Its full perfection. From time to time, Beings have been chosen at Inner Levels to come to Earth through physical embodiment to show people the way to attain mastery and develop the full bloom of the Christ.

“The SECOND COMING OF THE CHRIST means the awakening of many men and many women who will externalize the glory of their Divine Pattern and Plan through their outer selves. This was My Message - it was My Mission! It was the reason for My coming into being; the reason for every experience of the Earth life even to allowing men to mutilate My flesh form. I allowed this to prove that the Immortality and Divinity of the Godhead could be manifest through one of the sons of men!”

#### THE LUMINOUS PRESENCE OF JESUS

The phrase ‘IN THE NAME OF THE ASCENDED JESUS

CHRIST’, when spoken, contains a vibratory action that repels individuals and vibrations that are not of the Light. When anything seeks to disturb , and you call first to your own God Presence - “I AM”; and in the Name of the Ascended Jesus Christ, COMMAND the disturbance to leave, IT WILL BE DONE! That which is not of the Light will vanish at the mention of His Sacred Name. The Master Himself has said to “ask that you will in My Name” and it will be done!

Healing, Protection, and Perfection will manifest when the LUMINOUS PRESENCE OF JESUS or any Ascended Master is called forth and then VISUALIZED. If you will SEE IN YOUR MIND (which is visualizing) the Ascended Jesus Christ in blazing White Light stand at the back of you and enfold you in that blazing Light, and feel its blazing white essence penetrate every part of your body, your mind, and your feelings, practice of this will prove the power that is within it. You can also enfold every individual you wish to assist in this Luminous Presence of Jesus the Christ and see the Healing and Perfection take place as the Light replaces all the shadows.

Here appropriate music may be played while the attention is focused upon the LUMINOUS PRESENCE of JESUS enfolding everyone in the room.

#### PART II

#### BELOVED URIEL : ARCHANGEL OF MINISTRATION

The Archangel Uriel serves on the Sixth Ray. His service is to minister to all the evolutions belonging to the Earth (some ten billion souls - although only about three and a half billion are embodied at one time). He wears the beautiful Ruby Robes of the Sixth Ray and is surrounded by

myriad bands of Angels. His Divine Complement is the Archaii known as Donna Grace. Great Legions of His Court are always present in and around institutions of incarceration, hospitals, prisons, homes for the aged, and some of His Angels are always present where there is a soul in distress.

The very nature of Uriel's service - Ministration - brings Peace, which precedes all permanent healing of soul, mind, body and affairs. Peace is a conductor of Healing Rays, for when an individual is in a state of turmoil, his aura repels the healing he desires, but when he is at Peace, his aura accepts the Healing Ray.

#### DISCOURSE : BELOVED ARCHANGEL URIEL

"I AM THE SPIRIT OF MINISTRATION! I AM THE SPIRIT OF PEACE! I AM THE SPIRIT OF GRACE! I am the Servant of the One God, and I stand before you, each one, as your Servant too! Wherever the Name of God is invoked, either silently or audibly, THERE I AM ON THE INSTANT with the fullness of the Love, the Blessings, and the Benediction, Healing, Faith and Power of the Almighty. According to the capacity to receive, is the blessing given.

"I say to your consciousness, your minds, and your bodies: 'In the Name of the One Mighty God, PEACE BE UNTO YOU! PEACE BE UNTO YOUR STRIVING CONSCIOUSNESS, YOUR RESTLESS MINDS, YOUR WEARY BODIES - THE PEACE OF GOD THAT DOES SURPASS THE UNDERSTANDING OF THE OUTER MIND'! Let It enter NOW into every cell and fiber of your being and relax in the knowledge that you are IMMERSSED in the Presence of the Almighty. You live, move, and truly have your being within the living, breathing Intelligent Body of the Universal God, and no matter how far

you may stray in thought, you can never leave the safety of His Bosom. It but requires of you the awakening to your Presence within that safe, secure and loving Heart!

"Of all the Angels that people the inner atmosphere around the Earth, the greatest Legions are of Lord Michael and of Myself. We are the Servants of God, and it is Our great opportunity and joy in the Universal Scheme, to minister unto the sons and daughters of God who have woven out of thought and feeling certain painful experiences, and who, in their extremity, invoke the Superior Power for assistance to extricate themselves.

"We are those Legions Who answer the calls and prayers from the least of men. In graded order, the Angels of Ministration stretch from the Heart of the Central Sun Itself - down through the astral and psychic realms. Through the Silent Watchers, We are alerted the moment the Flame in the heart stirs and the silent 'God help us' arises from within the consciousness. At that time, according to the requirement, is one or more of Our Legions sent to bring Grace and assistance to the lifestream requiring succor.

"The Angels of Ministration are the Messengers of the Most High. They are Those Who embody the mystic Quality of GRACE. The Complement of My Lifestream is known at Inner Levels as DONNA GRACE. She is the 'Lady full of Grace' in the Angelic Kingdom as the Beloved Mary is representative of Grace to the human kingdom at the present time. There is a Cosmic Law which is inexorable and unchanging which requires that THE CALL MUST COME FROM THE OCTAVE IN WHICH THE NEED IS FELT. If this were not a self-evident Truth, long ago those of Us Who live in Love and Mercy would have lifted mankind into the Light.

"The great Silent Watchers that take up Their abode

over large cities are constantly watching for those beams and flickers of Light which pass out of the soul and signify an S.O.S. to the Heavenly Hosts for assistance. These Beings make the call to one of the Directors of the Angelic Host in Our Sphere; that Director gives the mission to an Angel Who is developed enough to hold within the feeling world the quality of radiation which is the answer to the prayer. That quality stimulates the Flame in the heart and soul of the supplicant and as the two meet, the supplicant himself magnetizes the answer - which comes according to his acceptance.

"The Beloved Angelic Host Who work with Us start with the tiny little Angels Who embody the Qualities of Faith, Happiness, Hope, and all the Virtues, and Who are able to retain, for no longer than an hour at first, the specific radiation of a Quality which may be required on Earth. Their first endeavors to give assistance are brief ones, and they hasten back into the safety of the Director from Whose arms and aura they have been sent forth to empty their little vial of Faith, or Confidence, or whatever it may be, into the Silver Cord and lifestream of some despondent or despairing one. Recording the victory of such a mission, the small Angel becomes more confident and eager to learn, and more desirous of maintaining the necessary self-control to sustain more of the Virtue on the next mission. It is thus, by actual experience, that the Angelic Host grow and develop and learn the joy that is within service.

"You are in training to become Masters! Freedom comes when you are consciously a master of circumstances and can regulate any set of circumstances by the Flame within your heart. There is no other permanent Freedom! In the schoolroom of life, it would be easier to have an individual who has passed successfully through your course to work out your problems for you, but the wise man learns the

principle himself lest the man on whom he relies to solve his problems should not be there when his great opportunity comes.

"Let Me see what you will do with you aura in the days just ahead. Make it something that We can use, and REMEMBER, REMEMBER, REMEMBER - Uriel is no farther from you than a call! Just the THOUGHT OF GOD will bring Me on the instant. I am your Friend! I am your Servant! I am your Companion in the Light - URIEL, the Messenger of the Most High!"

Play appropriate music while attention is focused upon Beloved Uriel and His activities.

#### TRANQUILITY : THE GREAT ELOHIM OF PEACE

The Elohim of Peace, Beloved Tranquility, together with His Divine Complement, Pacifica, helped to build the planet Earth. They serve on the Sixth Ray and having developed and sustained the Quality of Peace for aeons of time, are desirous of assisting each individual and the planet itself to have Peace when all mankind truly desire it from within their hearts. These great Beings will answer every call and enfold each one in the actual substance, radiation, and power of Their God-Gift of Peace to bless the family, the community, the nations and the world. Peace is an essential quality that each one must some day draw into their own worlds and hold it so that nothing within or without can ever disturb it. That is MASTERY!

#### THE SEVEN STEPS TO PRECIPITATION by Beloved Elohim Tranquility

Step 1: "Nothing is ever created in this world along any

line until you WILL within yourself to do it. This is the activity of Beloved Hercules and the First Ray. Whether you WILL to walk down the street, attend a Class, to give some service to another, to precipitate a small ring or a large building, you must first, within yourself, WILL to take the vital energies of your life and accomplish some constructive purpose with them.

Step 2: "This comes under the radiation of Beloved Cassiopeia. After you have willed to create a definite form, you should ask for the DIVINE PERCEPTION (ILLUMINATION) as to the best way of producing that form, or after you have abstractly willed to serve in some way, the PERCEPTION of the Golden or Yellow Ray is necessary to enable you, through the use of discrimination and just plain common sense, to know just what momentums of already developed God Qualities you have to offer, and how they will best allow you to serve.

Step 3: "Now comes the step which involves releasing the feeling of DIVINE LOVE from your heart, and this step is under the direction of Beloved Orion. That which you do in service for the Master, or in the use of the Power of Precipitation, requires the loving co-operation of all your vehicles, including the physical form. You have heard it said that what is done in a sense of 'duty' must be done over again in a FEELING OF LOVE. You must develop the loving constancy of staying with your endeavor until it is completed - working with it in gratitude, happiness and devotion - with no thought of time, recompense, or personal recognition of any kind - just serving for the joy of it. That is the activity of the Third Ray, and one of the most important of the Seven Steps.

Step 4: "The activities of Beloved Claire (Elohim of Purity) takes fourth place in precipitating. This means staying

right with the PURITY of the original design which has been given into your mind by your own Holy Christ Self. To hold the PURITY of your design means that you do not personally elaborate upon it, but are willing to sustain the perfect pattern and design which an Intelligence greater than your own has created so that, through you, the entire race may be benefitted.

Step 5: "The next activity is that of CONCENTRATION and CONSECRATION from the Beloved Vista - the quality and ability to stay with one project until it is completed. Here again we come to that which is a great test to the lifestream. The vital fires of joyous enthusiasm and zeal which are kindled within the earnest student when he first touches the Truth of this Light usually turn to ash within about six months. However, CONCENTRATION upon the same plan, pattern, or design until it is physically manifest, is essential to the producing of INSTANTANEOUS PRECIPITATION.

"If you are designing a car, a home, a garment, or whatever you may choose to precipitate, STAY WITH ONE DESIGN until you have followed through the necessary Seven Steps to Precipitation which are scientifically required to manifest what you desire visible and tangible into your outer use. It is not so important WHAT you choose to precipitate, but it is important that you clearly understand these steps. When you do, and are able to use that Science consciously and at will, the things of this world will seem as rubbish to you. We want you to feel the joy which is within you to produce a manifestation, and when you have done it once, the use of that power is yours for Eternity.

Step 6: "In the Science of conscious Precipitation, the Seventh Ray of RHYTHM precedes the sealing of your manifestation in the substance and radiation of GOD PEACE which is normally the activity of the Sixth Ray. After you have

finished with the Fifth Ray of CONCENTRATION, and have stayed with one pattern long enough, you come into the activity of Arcturus - RHYTHM OF INVOCATION. Here, if you are serving the Master, it is of little effect if you serve Him in a great rush of energy one day and then do not show up again for a month! All the activities of Nature are in perfect RHYTHM. Watch your Seasons, the sunrises and the sunsets, the ebb and flow of the tides, and the regular beat of your own heart. You can see the necessity for RHYTHM. No matter what you are creating, the RHYTHM OF FEEDING THAT PATTERN with your life by your thought, feeling, and spoken decrees at the same time each day - morning, noon and night - or whatever time you decide to do it - is absolutely essential to your success in such an endeavor.

"If you do not give your pattern of Precipitation RHYTHM, you will bring forth a form without symmetry if you bring forth anything at all. Some of the imperfections of your flesh forms are due to the unpleasant effects of broken rhythm. Conscious students shy away from broken rhythm in music, and yet in their own worlds that broken RHYTHM of thought, feeling, spoken word and deed results so often in ill health, lack of finances, lack of peace, and many other limitations. You could not long remain either angry or resentful if you were to govern the RHYTHM of the life flowing through your bodies by maintaining the rhythmic breath at all times.

"The smaller the thing you choose to bring forth as your first precipitation, the less of your vital energies it will take. Begin with something that your reason will not confute in the wee hours of the morning when you are alone and your thoughts are out of the radiation of others.

Step 7: "Then, O beloved ones, My Heart pleads with you to prayerfully consider this final step - probably because it is My own Activity. After you have drawn forth your mag-

nificent precipitation SEAL IT IN MY FLAME OF PEACE! Do not allow any inharmony from yourself or others to destroy it. Just as you would place a cellophane cover over something precious which you wished to preserve, seal your precipitated form in the Golden Flame of the Elohim of Peace to hold it inviolate against the disintegrating forces of human thought and feeling. Perhaps the greatest disintegrating forces of such human thought and feeling is the jealousy and doubt of others.

"It is most important for you to remain absolutely SILENT concerning what you are doing! Seal your lips against giving any intimation through the spoken word as to what you are doing, for you have no idea of the violence of feeling which will be driven at you from those who are covetous of your Light's greater development.

"When the original creation of this planet was finally manifest, and the activities of the RHYTHM of Arcturus had drawn the final invocation of energy necessary for its completion; when the Sevenfold Flame of the Elohim had done its perfect work; when the planet Earth began to revolve upon its axis and to release its melodious Keynote, it was a beautiful sight! At that time, the PEACE which surpasses the understanding of the human mind abode in the atmosphere of the Earth. It was only when the 'laggard' souls came from other Systems and brought disintegration through the feelings of rebellion, pride, hate, doubt and fear, that like the Trojan horse, from within out, the great perfection which had been established began to recede."

## THE EVOLUTION OF AN ELOHIM

by the Beloved Elohim of PEACE - Tranquility

“The evolution of the Elohim is through the Elemental Kingdom (El-e-mental meaning ‘Mind of God’. Each of Us started out as small elemental beings belonging to different Systems, different Galaxies, at different times. I was one among those Elementals Who followed the exact order of creation. You have seen Universal Elemental Light filling the atmosphere - those tiny electrons that seem to be going nowhere - just flitting hither and yon in the sunshine. When one is first God-created, there is complete freedom to just enjoy one’s self, and that is where some folks get the idea of Heaven as being a Place of Eternal enjoyment, rest, and a general do-as-you-please attitude. They remember BACKWARD - for this is not looking FORWARD - and I warn you ahead of time - the FUTURE is not going to be like that! Those were your ‘pre-Eden days’!

“Long, long ago, I was one of these tiny Elementals flitting hither and yon in My Universe. Whenever I felt like it, I attached Myself to some Light Ray projected by some Being of Whom I was scarcely cognizant. At times I rode upon a great beam of that Light which was destined to become part of some Star or some lovely God-creation. I had no responsibilities, and no obligations.

“This same freedom is given to all of God’s creations - your “I AM” Presence, when first created, was permitted to go through each of the Seven Spheres of activity around Its Godhead; find that Sphere in which It was most interested; stay in any Temple as long as It desired; and at the feet of any Master for any length of time It desired. The Angels have like freedom. When first created, They disport Themselves in the glory and Light of the Body of God, and eventually become a part of the Virtues of Faith, Hope, Charity, or any

God Virtue They please. These Angels live in the Temples of Their choice - They absorb - and JUST ARE!

“Then suddenly one day, there came a feeling within Me that I wanted to be a CONSCIOUS part of Creation. When this takes place within anyone, it means that the activity of the FIRST RAY is born within them - the WILL TO DO - and so it was with ME.

“Then I sought out someone whom I knew could tell Me just what to do, and when I had found such a one, I was told that if I cared to go to a certain Nature Temple, I could learn how to build form - perhaps a flower. To do this, together with others of like intent, I had to learn to hold the thought-form shown to Us on the Altar by the presiding Deva, Our Instructor.

“After enrolling Myself as a student in this Nature Temple, My first assignment was to build a five-petalled yellow flower - AND I SHALL NEVER FORGET IT! Oh, there must have been a couple of hundred of Us in the Class- all quite as irresponsible as Myself. We could hear beautiful music outside the Temple; the air was so lovely and fresh, Beautiful Beings of Light were passing through the atmosphere outside the windows, and the holding of the pattern of that flower got so MONOTONOUS I can tell you. The Deva just stood there on the Altar and from Himself He externalized the pattern of this flower which We were to learn to create. He tried to catch Our thoughts and focus them upon that flower, but I soon found out that just the WILL TO DO was not enough - there must follow the other six steps of Creation to perfect the activity!

“Then suddenly PERCEPTION came into My mind, and I thought: ‘Yes, THIS is a part of creation’, and I PERCEIVED at least what the Deva wanted Me to try and do. Up until that time I just enjoyed the fragrance, the color, and the symme-

try of form of that flower. I did not feel that I wanted to do anything more than that about it. As that feeling of PERCEPTION took possession within Me, I consciously tried. Oh, but that first form which I attempted to create was certainly a distorted one - it was sort of square. It did not have enough petals, nor did it have the right fragrance. Besides, just as soon as I took My attention away from it, the form was gone. Others in the Class were still not very concentrated in their attention and were still flitting around. However, those of Us Who really meant business finally moved up to the front of the room - nearer the Altar.

"We continued to absorb the instruction and tried again and again, and finally one day a little yellow flower appeared in My hands and I was happy! This time I had the right number of petals, the right color, and the right fragrance for My flower, but My goodness, just as I was about to present it to the Deva, one of the Archangels went by the window and My attention being drawn by His magnificent Light, it left the flower for an instant. When I looked back at My hand, the flower was gone - a lack of CONCENTRATION you see!

"Those Devas do not speak at all. They give all Their instruction through radiation, and Our Deva Teacher suggested to Us that if We wanted to create those flowers consciously, We could add beauty and perfection to a Springtime on some lovely planet which the Elohim in charge of that planet were to beautify for the blessing of an evolution of living souls. As I thought of this, LOVE for my endeavor was born within Me. I felt that I wanted to make that little flower perfect enough, fragrant enough, beautiful enough, and make it last long enough to really bless some part of life. That was the third aspect of Divinity - LOVE! Then I forgot Myself and the distraction of Those who were going by outside, for I really wanted to create that flower - and so I stayed with it!

"What happened then? I received an assignment! The Devas do not assign one to the task of even becoming an apple-blossom until They know that you will stay with that task long enough to complete it. In My new assignment, I was directed, along with, I think, about seven hundred others, to adorn one big tree. Incidentally, the yellow flower I was to create does not grow upon your Earth, nor does such a tree. Perhaps one day they shall!

"Here came another lesson which I did not learn at once. Our Teacher reminded Us that when We went to that planet with the Great Deva of the tree to be formed, We would see all different kinds of trees. He warned Us to watch and see that Our individual flower to be created did not become just like that which We saw on some other shrub or tree. I forgot His admonition and Mine did just that! I saw pink flowers and white ones, and by the time I was through looking at them all, I had nothing definite in My own mind - and therefore no manifestation!

"Then I learned the fourth lesson - the PURITY of holding to the Divine Pattern which had been given to Me in the beginning. When We finally went back to Our Nature Temple 'schoolroom', none of Us who had 'lost out' were at all proud of Our accomplishments. Those in charge always prepare more Elementals than They know will be needed for a certain creation, and therefore the creation was completed by Those who could do the work. I did not volunteer so quickly for the next experiment I can tell you! However, within Myself I determined that I would hold the pattern of that yellow flower until I brought it forth in Perfection.

"Finally, I did not even have to volunteer. My Deva Teacher, in Mercy, said to Me one day: 'All right, you may go and try again'. This time I closed My eyes, My mind, and My attention to everything but to the becoming of that

yellow flower. Yet there remained even more for Me to remember - CONSTANCY - for I allowed My petals to fall before the Springtime was over. I had to learn the fifth activity of CONSTANCY and CONCENTRATION until the Deva called Me home. Because of My lack of CONSTANCY after the premature falling of My petals, I was home a whole month before the others. I must tell you that I did not go into the Temple for quite a while. I walked up and down outside, but did not go inside! At last, I HAD TO GO IN - you know that! Wherever you are, and whatever you volunteer to do, YOU MUST FINISH IT ONE DAY! It is the same thing with humanity; they may 'play around' as long as they wish and waste their time and energy, but one day they must finish their course (fulfill their Divine Plan). Sooner or later, perhaps with your feathers trailing, you will go back to the fulfilling of your original Divine Plan.

"When We gathered again before the Deva in the Nature Temple, I was seated far back in the last row. I was small of stature and I thought that I would not be too easily seen there. Thinking to Myself, I said: 'I shall never go out again. I'll just stay right here!' However, next We were taught the lesson of RHYTHM.

"Here I learned that I had to hold the PURITY of form, and that I had to stay at My Post until I was released by the Being Who had sent Me forth - that was CONSTANCY. Then, amazingly, I learned that I had to go EVERY Spring! My goodness, I thought going once was a major achievement, but I learned the lesson of RHYTHM: yellow flower - yellow flower - yellow flower - over and over again, each and every Spring. I shall not attempt to tell you how many Springtimes I became a yellow flower. Doing it once was a novelty; even a dozen times was fun; but EVERY Spring seemed to Me like a long, steady, relentless 'grind'. OBEDIENCE! OBEDIENCE! OBEDIENCE to the end!

"The last step I had to learn in this process of creation was to HOLD THE PEACE! The last time that Deva told Me that I was going to be a yellow flower again, I NEARLY LOST THE WHOLE COURSE! You see, in the meantime, some of My Friends had become beautiful trees, shrubs, and other lovely creations, but I WAS STILL A LITTLE YELLOW FLOWER! So you see, I had to learn to HOLD THE PEACE - PEACE which I became Myself, mind you, on a far-distant future scheme. So, if you are one of those 'little yellow flowers', learn to HOLD THE PEACE! Perhaps, one day, you will be a Sun to a System. Who knows what anyone's use of free will may do?

"At last, on this final trip, I just LET GO! I really did! I thought: 'If God wills it, I shall be this blossom for Eternity!' That was My last trip. That absolute surrender gave Me My release, and at the time, when I returned to my Deva in the Nature Temple, He crowned My service of the ages - AGES I said - with Victory. Then, I was graduated into the Devic Kingdom.

"For a long, long time, I served and worked with increasing efficiency until I finally took the initiation of the Elohim. Later, when given opportunity by the call from Beloved Helios and Vesta for Those Who would volunteer to build for Them this dear planet Earth, I voluntarily joined the other six Elohim to render that service. We served together in association both for the joy of comradeship and the joy of creation.

"Proceeding through these 'Seven Steps' of activity is the way by which the Elohim expand Their consciousness from an Elemental Being to a great Builder of Form. It is the way by which the tiny Cherubim become great Devas of Light, and passing through those 'steps' also, the spiritually unawakened soul eventually awakens and becomes the great Ascended Being of Love, Light, and Perfection. There

is no escape from following these 'Seven Steps' anywhere. Some natures are such that they accept and follow those steps quickly, and some take a longer time to accomplish. Believe Me - I KNOW! I think that I was the slowest pupil of all the grouping of Elementals with whom I started out, but one thing I learned, if nothing else, was to HOLD MY PEACE and ABIDE IN THE WISDOM OF THE LAW!

"For the kindness and courtesy of your attention, and your Love, I thank you! Will you remember always, please, that PEACE IS A POSITIVE POWER! I, Who have passed the way of evolution before you, am yours to command! I leave with you My Blessings. May all your precipitations be perfect; your 'flowers' beautiful; and all your God-endeavors successful in His Name!"

Play appropriate music while the attention is focused upon the Beloved Elohim of Peace.

### PART III

Here, the Class should stand and issue the following decree:

"I AM" the PEACE of Tranquility!  
 "I AM" Its full release!  
 "I AM" the PEACE of Tranquility!  
 "I AM" His Cosmic Peace!  
 "I AM" the PEACE of Tranquility!  
 "I AM" His Cosmic Power!  
 "I AM" the PEACE of Tranquility!  
 And He DOUBLES THAT PEACE through me each hour!

This decree may also be given for:

"IAM"the LOVE of Archangel Uriel!

"I AM" the VICTORY of the Ascended Jesus Christ!  
 and any other Qualities or Virtues desired.

### PART IV

#### OUTLINE FOR THE DIRECTOR TO USE IN CLASS

1. Three Candles should be lighted by the Director BEFORE students arrive.

Soft music should be played for at least a half hour before the Class commences, and all should be seated for fifteen minutes of this maintaining SILENCE and ABSORB the radiation.

2. After greeting the students the DIRECTOR gives a short visualization and then follows this with the INVOCATION.

#### INVOCATION

Dearly Beloved Presence of God - "I AM", the Source of all that is, everywhere present, anchored within each one of our hearts and that of all mankind, we love and adore You! We acknowledge You to be the Owner and Giver of our Life, our Intelligence, our Substance, our ALL! Seal us in Your Light and Love and Power of Victorious Accomplishment. Blaze Your Light and Love before us and prepare the way that we may always walk in the Path of Light. Guard and protect us; guide and direct us; and give us the Illumination that will set us FREE. Let us manifest and BE Yourself in action at all times. We thank you.

Beloved Ascended Host of Light; the Ascended Masters and Cosmic Beings; the Seven Archangels and Seven Mighty Elohim of Creation, and especially our Ascended Master Jesus Christ; Lady Master Nada; John, The Beloved;

Archangel Uriel and Lady Donna Grace; The Elohim of Peace - Tranquility and Pacifica; and ALL Who serve on the Sixth Ray; we send our hearts' Love and Peace and call for You to COME and seal us in Your Love and Peace, and do that for everyone on the planet. Do whatever You see is required to make mankind FEEL Your great activities of Light, WE thank You.

3. READ PARTS I, II, III.

4. BENEDICTION

Sealed in the Luminous Presence of the Ascended Jesus Christ, the blessings of John - the Beloved, Pink Flame of Nada's Love, the Golden Flame of Peace from Archangel Uriel and the Elohim Tranquility, we thank You and all the great Ascended Host of Light Who have ministered to us at this Class. We accept the Will of God, the Illumination of God, the Love of God, the Healing of God, the Supply of God, and the PEACE OF GOD that does surpass the understanding of the human mind.

Beloved Ascended Host of Light, the Seven Archangels and the Seven Elohim, take up our humble efforts and amplify them without limit with the radiation released, and pour it through us to enfold every person, place, condition and thing in this city, this state, our country, and the whole world until every part of life is enfolded and held within that PEACE now and forever. We thank You.

5. EXTINGUISH CANDLES.

## THE FOURTEEN PRIMARY LESSONS

BOOK NO. 1	The Three Questions - WHENCE did I come? WHY am I here? WHITHER am I going?
BOOK NO. 2	The Violet Flame
BOOK NO. 3	There is no Death
BOOK NO. 4	The Blue Ray of Power
BOOK NO. 5	The Golden Ray of Wisdom
BOOK NO. 6	The Magnetic Pink Ray
BOOK NO. 7	The Immaculate Concept
BOOK NO. 8	The Green Ray of Truth
BOOK NO. 9	The Ray of Peace
BOOK NO. 10	Saint Germain and the Era of freedom
BOOK NO. 11	MAN - His Relation to the Angels and Elementals
BOOK NO. 12	Sanat Kumara - the Savior of our Earth
BOOK NO. 13	The Goal of Life - the Ascension
BOOK NO. 14	The Power of silence

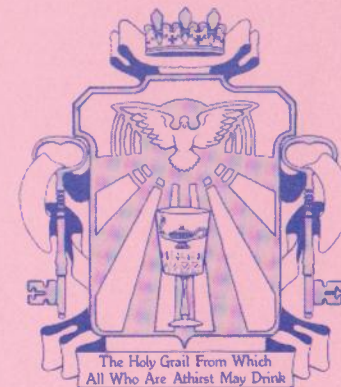
A complete list of Publications will be sent on request.  
Please write to:

**THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM, Inc.**  
P. O. Box 333, Kings Park, N.Y. 11754  
U.S.A.

PRIMARY  
INSTRUCTION

10

SAINT GERMAIN  
AND THE  
ERA OF FREEDOM



CONTENTS

**PART I PRIMARY INSTRUCTION**

The Ascended Master	<b>LESSON NO. 10</b>	1
The Coronation of Saint Germain		2
The Services of the Seventh Ray		3

**SAINT GERMAIN**

Discourse by the Ascended Master Saint Germain		5
The Beloved Archangel	<b>AND THE</b>	9

**ERA OF FREEDOM**

Discourse by the Beloved Archangel		10
Discourse by the Beloved Holy Archangel		12

**PART II**

Published by		13
The Mighty Christ Jesus		15
<b>THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM</b>		17
P.O. BOX 333, Kings Park, N.Y. 11754-0333		17
U.S.A.		17

**PART III**

**A BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM  
TEACHINGS PUBLICATION**

Discourse		16
-----------	--	----

**PART IV**

Outline for Class Directors		20
-----------------------------	--	----

**COPYRIGHT 1990  
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED**

Published by

**THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM**

PO Box 753, Payson, AZ 85547  
USA

**CONTENTS**

**PART I**

The Ascended Master Saint Germain . . . . . 1  
The Coronation of Saint Germain . . . . . 2  
The Services of the Seventh Ray . . . . . 3  
Discourse by the Ascended Master Saint Germain . . . . . 5  
The Beloved Archangel Zadkiel . . . . . 9  
Discourse by the Beloved Archangel Zadkiel . . . . . 10  
Discourse by Beloved Holy Amethyst . . . . . 12

**PART II**

The Mighty Elohim Arcturus . . . . . 13  
Discourse by the Beloved Arcturus . . . . . 13  
The Seven Steps of Precipitation . . . . . 14  
Other Chohans and Activities of the Violet Fire . . . . . 18

**PART III**

Decree . . . . . 19

**PART IV**

Outline for Class Directors . . . . . 20

## PRIMARY INSTRUCTION

### Lesson No. 10

#### PART I

#### THE ASCENDED MASTER SAINT GERMAIN

The Great Being Whom we know and honor as Saint Germain, made His Ascension in 1684. For many centuries He had worked to bring Freedom to mankind, taking embodiment again and again, endeavoring to stimulate the desire for Freedom in the people of the various countries of the world. His special Quality is FREEDOM, and He is the Ascended Master in charge of the next 2000 year Cycle which will be known as the ERA OF FREEDOM. Just as Jesus was in charge of the Christian Dispensation over the past 2000 years, so the Ascended Master Saint Germain has the privilege, honor and responsibility of bringing FREEDOM to every part of life-human, elemental and imprisoned Angels, during this coming Cycle of 2000 years. There will come a time when age, sickness, poverty, and distress of every kind will be no more - and even so-called death itself will disappear.

The instruction published by THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM, INC. gives forth the Ascended Masters' Teachings and Understanding of how to use the Sacred Fire to bring Freedom to the mind, Freedom to the feelings, Freedom to the memories, and Freedom to the physical body. When these four lower vehicles are purified and harmonized so that they are truly 'free', the individual is then in a position to become an Ascended Master at the close of the embodiment and be eternally free. It is Saint Germain's Gift to see that mankind and the Earth itself, and all Life expressing upon Her, become free as quickly as possible, and to

that end are all the Ascended Host of Heaven assisting Him in this gigantic task, and He welcomes the assistance of each individual who is seeking more Light and Freedom.

From the time of Saint Germain's Ascension in 1684, He made preparation to become Chohan of the Seventh Ray. In the year 1786, He took over that Office from the Lady Master Kwan Yin, and again from that time until May 1st, 1954, He prepared for the tremendous responsibility of becoming the Cosmic Director for the coming 2000 year Cycle. This Blessed Ascended Master has asked for the prayers, devotions and assistance of all who love Him at this Cosmic Hour, for He has lived but to serve Life, and NOW is His great Hour of Opportunity to bring His Gift of Freedom to the Earth.

#### THE CORONATION OF SAINT GERMAIN

Once every 2000 years, a New Ray strikes the Earth, and as this Cosmic Wheel turns, requiring 14000 years for one complete revolution, the Chohan Who becomes the Representative of this New Ray is crowned the Cosmic Authority for the evolution of the planet and its people during this time.

The SIXTH RAY, under the supervision of the Beloved Ascended Master Jesus, completed its service on January 1st, 1954, and allowing for an over-lapping of a few months, the SEVENTH RAY officially began Its Cosmic Outpouring on May 1st, 1954. The Activity from 1930 to 1954 was a preparatory activity - a John the Baptist endeavor.

At Shamballa on May 1st, 1954\*, the great Ceremony of transferring the Crown, Sceptre, Sword and Vestment of the Officiating Chohan, the Ascended Master Jesus, to the

new Chohan, the Ascended Master Saint Germain, took place.

The Crown, which symbolizes this Authority, came to Earth with the first of mankind to embody - upon the Head of Archangel Michael, and every 2000 years since then it has been transferred to the Authority of the succeeding Ray. Thus, in 14000 years the Seven Presiding Chohans would each wear it for 2000 years. It is, therefore, 14000 years since a Chohan of the Seventh Ray wore this Crown, but only 2000 years since a Chohan received it from His predecessor - the Sixth Ray having received it from the Fifth Ray, and so on.

Every Member of the Hierarchy then came forward in order of rank and knelt before the new King, Saint Germain, and gave allegiance and offered some specific blessing from Their own life; the Angels and Elementals doing likewise extending down through the human kingdom who knew of this Cosmic Event.

\*(To assist Beloved Saint Germain and His many Cosmic Duties in the bringing in New Age of Freedom to the Planet. - On July 16th, 1983 Lady Mercedes was crowned Chohan of the 7th Ray).

#### THE SERVICES OF THE SEVENTH RAY

The Service of the Seventh Ray is to teach men how to transmute mistakes by the VIOLET FIRE OF FREEDOM'S LOVE, and to inspire them with a desire to live a purer, cleaner and happier way of life. The VIOLET FIRE and Its Mighty Transmuting Power was explained in Lesson Number 2 as the Divine Tool by which this can be done in a painless way.

The Seventh Ray is the Ray of Transmutation, of Sublimation, and also of Magnetization, for within the beating Flame in your heart is the power to magnetize Light, and the Light which you magnetize becomes yours to qualify and direct into the Universe for good or ill. You qualify it by your thoughts, feelings, spoken words and acts, and that Light, moving in the irrevocable Circle, sweeps out and then back to its creative center - YOU - for redemption. Each one of you took primal life and stamped upon it something of yourself, and that life, returning to you, is the karma of your various limitations and distress. All such imperfections can be transmuted by the use of the VIOLET FIRE OF FREEDOM'S LOVE.

The Service of the Seventh Ray to the evolution of the planet and its people lies in the education of the consciousness of the people in the power of INVOKING, DIRECTING, and SUSTAINING Spiritual Forces for the upliftment of all life.

What is the CAUSE of FREEDOM? God is that CAUSE! The God part of every man has within it the realization that FREEDOM and GODLINESS are one. The Divine Fiat of Life is Expansion, Unfoldment, Perfection - and all these qualities require FREEDOM in order to manifest. There is no such thing as progress or evolution without FREEDOM. FREEDOM IS GOD IN ACTION!

It is right, and God's Divine Plan, that all life have FREEDOM to express their Divine Plan - which includes the animals, the Elemental Kingdom, imprisoned Angels, and all that lives.

The Seventh Ray also brings with it not only the Transmutation of the misuse of God's Energy and the Ordered Service which all life will one day become, but it also brings

the assistance of the Goddess of OPPORTUNITY and JUSTICE - the Beloved Portia - with Opportunity to be free, and to establish the Kingdom of God here on Earth. Saint Germain is dependent upon each dear student to help Him make of the Earth FREEDOM'S STAR - where Angels, men and Elementals shall walk hand in hand again - serving in the redemption of the Earth. The VIOLET FIRE OF MERCY AND COMPASSION is the 'Divine Tool' to bring this about, and Saint Germain urges each one to USE THIS VIOLET FIRE dynamically and set yourselves FREE, and then persevere with the use of this Sacred Fire for the sake of all that lives.

Much literature has been written of metaphysical knowledge, but the REQUIREMENT OF THE HOUR is to present simple instructions which can be APPLIED individually and collectively to tie the energies of mankind to the energies of the Great White Brotherhood in co-operative service.

#### DISCOURSE BY THE ASCENDED MASTER SAINT GERMAIN

"Think of Those of Us Who gained the Freedom and Victory alone - century after century finding secret caves, places where We might hide, endeavoring with a few brave souls like Ourselves, to contact the Ascended Host of Light. We desired to receive Their instruction and then to experiment with magnetization, invocation, and the direction of the Light Rays. There was nobody to tell Us whether We were on the Right Path. There was nothing but Our Heart Flame to direct Us. Yet, if We had allowed these negative qualities to make us fearful, We would still remain within the orthodox masses. I tell you frankly, if you are going to succeed, YOU MUST BE POSITIVE, DETERMINED, and CONFIDENT within yourself. In the privacy of your own room, you must take yourselves in hand and decide first and

foremost WHETHER YOU ARE WORKING WITH THE ASCENDED HOST OR NOT! If you feel that you are not, then you must wait for another opportunity at a later day. You must measure everything that we have given according to the Code of Truth, according to the Code of Balance, of Purity, of Wisdom, and of Love. Then, when you have made up your mind, STAY CONSTANT TO THAT DECISION AND MOVE FORWARD INTO THE LIGHT OF FREEDOM!

"The greatest opportunity in the world is to USE THIS FLAME OF FREEDOM, and to stand UNMOVED, CENTERED AND POISED WITHIN YOUR OWN GOD FLAME!

"The Divine Alchemy of the VIOLET FIRE is a real science, just as much as is any science of electronics in the outer world today. It is not something which works in a haphazard manner. You are in an age of experimentation, and now stand much as I did in those embodiments previous to My Ascension when I, too, was experimenting with various combinations of thought, feeling and spoken word in decrees. You are in a period of transition - transition in your personal lives, world transition, and in a very few short years you will be in a period of planetary transition as well. These periods of 'world change' cause feelings of unrest in the emotional and mental bodies of the masses of the people, as well as stirring up a great sense of fear in their flesh bodies.

"In the coming world changes, We come into strange days when great numbers of people may be in distress. They will need your calls to set into action the TRANSMUTING POWERS OF THE VIOLET FIRE!

"Do not limit the powers of your "I AM" Presence, beloved ones. Become acquainted with that glorious Presence because of Its Omnipotent Power and Its willingness

to act to and through you at all times. Personally, you could not possibly attempt to rehabilitate the entire human race - the three and one-half billion who are in embodiment, besides those billions awaiting physical embodiment; BUT YOUR "I AM" PRESENCE CAN!

"Your Presence and Mine are not limited in any way! Your Presence is ALL-KNOWING and is capable of directing instantly from ITSELF a billion Rays of transcendent blazing Light into whatever condition, place or person requires assistance.

"We are at the beginning of a New Age in which, through the courtesy and kindness of Life, I am the Chohan, and will assist you in the Religious Service which will be manifested in the worship of the next two thousand year period. This is the Activity of the VIOLET RAY; the Activity of Ordered Service and Ritual; the Activity where mankind, Angels and Elementals will again be drawn together along the path of evolution where they will serve together, build together the Kingdom of Heaven on Earth, and worship together in Ceremonials such as you cannot yet conceive.

"One day, before My Ascension, while in deep contemplation of the Presence and Its Violet Fire of Mercy, Forgiveness and Transmutation, My inner sight was opened and I had a glimpse of a farmer walking through a field - sowing seed. This man was heavy of heart and his head was bowed. Suddenly, I saw a Light Ray from My Presence go forth - within which was the Violet Fire. It blazed around that individual - instantly transmuting the CAUSE of his distress; for which Cause I had been responsible at one time or another. Thus was paid the particular debt which I owed that lifestream. Then, that lifestream raised his head - free of that burden, and actually ran laughing toward the farmhouse. That person never knew from whence his release

came. I did not even know the name of that man, but I knew that his burden was lightened, and that at least some of My karmic debt had been paid. It will be interesting if you care to develop it!

"I would like to thank you for giving yourselves so freely and so completely in the Cause of Freedom; for investing your energies in that Freedom through the centuries - not only in this embodiment, but you have rallied around that Banner of Freedom in almost every era and every age that you have lived. Now, as We enter the door of a New Day, I shall remember those of you who have stood by Me, and you shall be a part of that Spiritual Court that lives forever.

"There is much that I would say - much of which I am thinking in regard to each one of you; there are memories woven deeply into My Heart for the personal and Universal associations. Those memories are sweet - they are the bonds that bind Heaven and Earth. They are the ties that keep the God-free yet hovering around the planet - reluctant to enjoy Heaven's Bliss while any portion of life is yet in shadow. It is a marvelous thing that through each one of you We shall reach the rest of mankind and set them free also. I hope and trust that you will enjoy the happiness of the incoming of the Seventh Cycle, and that you may enjoy the radiation and beauty of the Kingdom of Heaven.

"To you - each one - God bless you and thank you for the homely things that make of life a Joy!"

## PART II

## BELOVED ARCHANGEL ZADKIEL

Beloved Zadkiel is the Archangel in charge of the Violet Fire of INVOCATION and TRANSMUTATION. This enables YOU, and all who care to do so, to INVOKE this Sacred Fire into your being and world so that the imperfect energy which is the CAUSE of distress both, now and at some future time, may be TRANSMUTED in a painless way through the LOVE that is contained within the Violet Flame instead of the individual having to experience unnecessary pain and suffering.

DO NOT FEAR this Violet Fire, for it only dissolves and transmutes energy which has been wrongly qualified by thought, feeling, word, or action. When earnestly used, it produces a buoyancy and lightness, for your human accumulation is an actual WEIGHT and PRESSURE around you. At some time, this human creation must be dissolved and transmuted back into Perfection. If not done consciously while on the Earth, then when so-called death ensues, Lord Zadkiel has provided Temples of the Violet Fire at Inner Levels where mankind may go to purify their souls.

The Divine Complement of Archangel Zadkiel is known as Beloved Holy Amethyst, and when you call to Them for the Violet Fire to surge through every part of your being and world, Their Angels of the Violet Fire go forth instantly to answer that call.

Neither you nor any of mankind can experience the fullness of God Perfection in your worlds, either while here on Earth or after so-called death, until all your human creation (which means all the misuse of life in your thoughts, in your feelings, by your acts, and by your

memory) has been completely removed, and fortunate indeed are YOU to know of this Violet Fire which is the Divine Tool that can most quickly render this service. It will not act of itself, so your earnest and sincere CALL to the Ascended Master Saint Germain, the Archangel Zadkiel, Beloved Holy Amethyst, and the Angels of the Violet Fire is required. The more you can be conscious of this Violet Fire surging through you, the quicker will you be free.

The beautiful etheric Temple of Lord Zadkiel and Holy Amethyst abides over the Island of Cuba. It was once a mighty Focus on the landed surface itself, and one day it shall again abide there where mankind may go, and bathing in the radiation of the Violet Fire, instantly be free.

## DISCOURSE BY ARCHANGEL ZADKIEL

"My Service to Life is in guarding the Powers of Invocation. I work on the Seventh Ray. In the Course of the evolution of a soul, the Cosmic Law planned to give each soul a 14000 year Cycle in which to develop. Every 2000 years a different ganglionic center within the body, and a spiritual center within the soul, was to be nourished. As the Cosmic Wheel made one complete revolution, at the end of the 14000 years, that soul was to be a Master Presence like Saint Germain - master in drawing energy, qualifying it, and sending it forth to create and sustain anything which his mind and heart desired.

"Each 2000 years, a Mighty Archangel and a Chohan worked to render the assistance to those souls and develop them to this perfect state. You can see then, how far behind mankind of Earth is, as this Cosmic Wheel has turned so many times that there is no human count for its revolutions. My Service was at the end of each Cycle, when

the Seventh Ray played upon the Earth, to teach the developed souls how to draw and qualify the Sacred Fire and become Priests and Priestesses of the Order of Zadkiel.

“Cycle after Cycle passed; revolution after revolution of the Wheel has taken place, and yet the ‘bloom’ which mankind should have shown has not been accomplished. Again, We come to the close of one of these Cycles - the minor and the major - and the Seventh Ray again plays upon the Earth for approximately 2000 years. The Law has said that this is the FINAL CYCLE that must bring life from the dormant seed in the hearts of mankind. It is to this end that We are all pouring the pressure of Our Light and Flames - desiring to get from those of you who are stirring in your soul sleep, the assistance of your lifestreams also.

“It is better to call forth the Violet Flame for shorter periods at a time in a RHYTHMIC ACTIVITY each day. Set aside some uninterrupted time each day - morning, noon and night - to invoke this Flame - calling for It to blaze up, through and around you and expanding out into your world.

“Let that Violet Fire blaze up, through and around your physical body, your etheric, mental and emotional bodies, especially through your brain structure and feeling world, commanding It to transmute the hard and unfor-giving feelings. These ‘hard’ feelings are the causes and cores of most of your distresses. Let them be replaced by grateful, joyous, receptive feelings which open your world to the Goodness of God and make you a mighty magnet to draw to you all the Good that God wants you to have.”

## DISCOURSE BY HOLY AMETHYST

“Beloved ones, LOVING LIFE FREE is the greatest service that there is in this Universe, and that is My reason for being - to embody the MERCY of your Father-Mother God that has not allowed anything evil to be permanent. Think of the Mercy of that - no word, no thought, no feeling, and no action that you have ever sent forth that was less than God’s Beauty and Perfection shall ever remain as a permanent record in your own worlds or that of this planet! Think of the Mercy of Life that allows Me - and that allows you - to use the Merciful Flame of Violet Fire to change the quality of imprisoned life into a vibratory action that is harmonious and happy. Wherever you see an appearance of imperfection, instead of registering a distaste for it, oh, FEEL WITH ME THE JOY THAT IT IS to impersonally call already God-qualified energy into the person, place, condition or thing, and ask that Intelligent Violet Fire to change the quality of energy into a harmonious, beautiful, and happy quality.

“I ask that the Ascended Master FEELING of BUOYANCY that is within this Violet Fire will remain with you, and that your Holy Christ Self may CHARGE It THROUGH YOU to dissolve all depression or anything less than the Ascended Master HARMONY and HAPPINESS.”

## MUSICAL INTERLUDE

This interlude of music should include or consist of the BLUE DANUBE WALTZES and the contemplation should be directed toward the activities of the Beloved Archangel Zadkiel, Beloved Holy Amethyst, and the VIOLET FIRE OF FREEDOM’S LOVE.

## PART II

## THE MIGHTY ELOHIM ARCTURUS

The Mighty Arcturus is the ELOHIM of the Violet Fire of Mercy and Compassion, of Invocation, Rhythm and Freedom, and He works on the Seventh Ray. This is the Flame that actually does raise the vibratory action of the electrons which make up the substance and form of every created thing. He is one of the Elohim Who helped to build the planet Earth. His Divine Complement is known as the Beloved Diana.

## DISCOURSE BY ELOHIM ARCTURUS

"I am the Elohim of INVOCATION and RHYTHM Who brings to you and life, through the use of the Violet Fire, infinite FREEDOM when you desire it enough! I look constantly from interstellar space, through all the planets belonging to this System, for those hearts who desire FREEDOM - Freedom from illness, limitation and distress. And where shall you find that Freedom? WITHIN YOUR OWN LIFE!

"In the beginning of your individualization, God created your Divine Self-conscious Intelligence, your own individualized "I AM" - a White Fire Being from the Universal First Cause, with the capacity to draw forth from life every God-gift you might ever require to be able to manifest Perfection. Within the Flame in your heart is anything and everything that you require, I urge you to DEVELOP YOUR LIFE and the Qualities which are within it. From that same primal Life and Light, We created the planet upon which you presently abide; as well as all the planets of this System.

"Call forth what you wish from the Heart of that Life which flows from the Universal, and call to Me - Arcturus - if you wish to release into outer manifestation from within your own life whatever powers, qualities, gifts and activities are required to perfect your own world and that of your fellowman. Wherever there is a lifestream who sincerely desires FREEDOM, and in constant RHYTHM invokes and commands it, there shall I be to give that one assistance until that FREEDOM is physically manifest.

"In your individual application, if you will observe a RHYTHM, and give your individual calls at the SAME HOUR EACH DAY, you will draw a much more concentrated power."

## THE SEVEN STEPS OF PRECIPITATION

by Beloved Elohim Arcturus

FIRST: The Mighty Hercules' WILL TO DO (DECISION). Nothing can ever be accomplished here or anywhere else until the lifestream wills within itself to do, to act and to cooperate with some portion of the God Intelligence.

SECOND: Then comes the Quality of Cassiopeia with His Power of PERCEPTION (ILLUMINATION), showing one the perfect thing to do; getting the clear picture of the pattern and design to be precipitated.

THIRD: Now comes the LOVE of the Mighty Orion, holding constantly to the original pattern and vision of Perfection and feeling the feelings of Divine Love and Light into it until the complete manifestation appears.

FOURTH: Then comes the PURITY of Beloved Claire (Elohim of Purity) holding the perfect pattern steady and unchanged; holding to the Purity and symmetry of the original design.

FIFTH: Then comes the Quality of Vista (CONCENTRATION and CONSECRATION) - the power to stay with one pattern and one idea until it is lowered into form instead of letting the mind flit from one design to another in which procedure nothing at all is made manifest. It is following through with the mathematical Science of Precipitation that you gain mastery and results.

SIXTH: As Our Beloved Brother, the Elohim of Peace, serves upon the Sixth Ray, ordinarily His activities would come next. However, in the activities of Precipitation, although I, Arcturus, work upon the Seventh Ray, My Quality of INVOCATION IN RHYTHM comes next and takes sixth place.

SEVENTH: Here is the sealing of the entire manifestation in the feeling of GOD-PEACE from the Elohim of Peace Himself. In so far as the Power of Precipitation is concerned, the activities of Our two Rays are inverted.

“My specific contribution to the building of form is the activity of INVOCATION IN RHYTHM; of the constant feeding of the desired form to be outpictured with life energy until it is not only a manifest thing, but symmetrically perfect as well. The constancy of RHYTHM gives symmetry to the form to be manifest. RHYTHM and constancy of application are absolutely essential to bring about the manifestation of your desired design.

“If you will observe Nature, you will easily recognize the absolute RHYTHM by which all creation takes place; the rising and setting of the Sun; the incoming and outgoing of the tides; the recurrent Seasons - all in an absolute and perfect RHYTHM.

“Mankind pays fairly regular attention to the RHYTHM of doing that which affects the physical comfort,

but in the most important of all, his spiritual activities, RHYTHM is very thoroughly forgotten. The science of constancy of prayer and application is seldom seen, but before a visible Flame can be drawn forth from the Inner Realms, it requires a sanctified, consciously dedicated and consecrated group of lifestreams who, rhythmically, will draw forth by decree and invocation that mighty concentration from whence the Flame will burst forth into visibility.

“If you were to observe a certain RHYTHM in your individual application at the same hour every day, you would draw a much greater concentration of power and quicker accomplishment than when you make your application fit into the free hours which each day may choose to give. When you observe that same RHYTHM in your working hours; your time for sleep; your time for relaxation - holding to that symmetry which Nature has given you - eight hours for service, eight hours for sleep, eight hours for relaxation - you will have greater Harmony in your feelings, better health in your bodies, and you will be able to draw forth greater Perfection.

“Nothing but your own ‘giving up’ - abandoning your project before it is completed - can prevent your eventual precipitation. Once the RHYTHM has been established, STAY WITH YOUR PATTERN until the energy required flows into it - in RHYTHMIC RELEASE!

“If We had ceased Our activities even ONE HOUR before the Earth was completed, all of Our work of such a long time would have been in vain. If We had discontinued Our RHYTHM, the planet would have begun to disintegrate and return to the unformed. We continued RHYTHM after RHYTHM until it was COMPLETED and the Earth began to revolve on Her axis and We heard the words: “It is finished!”

"Let us again consider those "SEVEN STEPS":

FIRST : There must come your WILL (DECISION) to have it.

SECOND: There must come your PERCEPTION (ILLUMINATION) of what you wish to precipitate.

THIRD: You must LOVE to create it.

FOURTH: You must have PURITY of consciousness to hold your pattern untouched by any imperfection or the changing of its design.

FIFTH : THERE MUST BE CONCENTRATION upon your original design.

SIXTH : (Seventh Ray) There must be RHYTHM of application in decree and silent mental thought force.

SEVENTH: Your feeling of GOD-PEACE must encase it around to hold its perfection protected and sustained. Call to the Elohim of Peace to so seal your manifestation in His Flame of Cosmic Christ PEACE that disintegration never touches it until such time as it has completed the service for which it was created.

"When any form has completed its blessing to this world and thereby served its purpose, the process of Etherealization is the dignified way for it to be disintegrated and its component parts returned to the Universal from whence it came - not through the process of decay and fermentation. The substance should be released as We do - through directing into it the FREEDOM FLAME - the Violet Transmuting Flame, in gratitude for its service. As the Violet Fire is projected into the heart of the manifestation to be released,

the magnetic pull upon the electrons release and they return to the Sun for repolarization. So should all things of this world be sent back to the Universal First Cause when they have completed the service for which they were originally brought into being."

#### MUSICAL INTERLUDE

While playing TALES OF THE VIENNA WOODS, or one of the Strauss waltzes, the attention should be focused on the Beloved Ascended Master Saint Germain, the Archangel Zadkiel, and the Elohim Arcturus, at the same time visualizing the Violet Fire surging up, through and around each one in the room.

#### OTHER CHOANS AND ACTIVITIES OF THE VIOLET FIRE

The Ascended Master Saint Germain received His Chohanship from the Lady Master Kwan Yin Who had been the Director of the Seventh Ray for many centuries before. She is the Beloved Goddess of Mercy, and Her Love and Compassion are very great. MERCY means the receiving of more assistance than an individual has earned by merit, and She stands always ready to answer a call from the heart of the least of men.

The Lord Saithru, formerly known as the Great Divine Director, is the Manu of the Seventh Root Race which is to take embodiment on the Earth in the near future and give the assistance to enable Saint Germain to bring Freedom here. He was Saint Germain's Guru (Teacher) and is a Member of the Karmic Board, and will have much to do with the future of the world.

The great Spiritual Hierarchy renders a service of Love and Mercy to all mankind each year just prior to New Year's Day. Every lifestream passes through a concentrated Focus of the Transmuting Violet Fire at Inner Levels, and has removed all imperfect and discordant energy which was accumulated over the preceding year where there was no intent to harm another, but was done more through ignorance and thoughtlessness. This enables each individual to truly start a 'New Year' free from much of the pressure that had been upon him.

The Violet Fire is a Cosmic Divine Tool which the Ascended Host of Light use to set all imprisoned life free. Dear students, build your rhythmic momentum daily in the use of this Sacred Fire that you may see and feel the results in your own world. You will then have the happiness and satisfaction of knowing that you are doing your part in the redemption of the Earth and helping to make Freedom's Holy Star manifest NOW!

### PART III

#### GROUP DECREERING

Beloved Presence of God - "I AM" in me, Beloved Ascended Master Saint Germain, Beloved Archangel Zadkiel and Beloved Holy Amethyst, Mighty Arcturus, Lord Saithru, Beloved Kwan Yin, and ALL Who are concerned with the Violet Fire to our Earth; we send our hearts' Love to You and call: ANGELS OF THE VIOLET FIRE (3X) COME (3X) and KEEP THE VIOLET FIRE OF FREEDOM'S LOVE BLAZING (3X) through every part of my physical, etheric, mental, and emotional bodies, my aura, activities and affairs, my home and business, and do this for every person, place, condition and

thing, including the Elemental Kingdom, the Kingdom of Nature, the birds and four-footed creatures, and every living thing in \_\_\_\_\_(town)\_\_\_\_\_, the State of \_\_\_\_\_, and the whole world; and HOLD IT SUSTAINED UNTIL ALL HUMAN CREATION, ITS CAUSE AND CORE, IS DISSOLVED AND TRANSMUTED INTO PURITY, FREEDOM AND PERFECTION!

Beloved "I AM"! (3X)

### PART IV

#### OUTLINE FOR THE DIRECTOR TO USE IN CLASS

1. Three Candles should be lighted by Director BEFORE Students arrive.

Soft music should be played for at least a half hour before the Class commences, and all should be seated for fifteen minutes of this time maintaining SILENCE and ABSORB the radiation.

2. After greeting the students, the DIRECTOR gives a short visualization and then follows this with the INVOCATION.

#### INVOCATION

Dearly Beloved Presence of God - "I AM", the Source of all that is everywhere present, anchored within each one of our hearts and that of all mankind, we love and adore You! We acknowledge You to the Owner and Giver of our Life, our Intelligence, our Substance, our ALL! Keep us sealed in Your

Light, Love and Power of Victorious Accomplishment. BLAZE Your Light and Love before us and prepare the way that we may walk in the Path of Light, Guard and protect us; guide and direct us, and give us the Illumination of the Truth that will set us free. Let us manifest and Be Yourself in action at all times, and pour Your Light through us to bless all the Life we contact. We thank You.

Beloved Ascended Host of Light, the Ascended Masters, Great Cosmic Beings, the Seven Mighty Elohim of Creation, and especially the Ascended Master Saint Germain, Archangel Zadkiel and Holy Amethyst, Mighty Arcturus and Lady Diana, Lady Kwan Yin, Mighty Lord Saithru and Lady Mercedes - we send our hearts' Love and call to You. COME and be with us at this Class, and CHARGE us with the full power of the Violet Fire of Love, Mercy, Compassion, Invocation and Transmutation, We thank You.

### 3. READ PARTS I, II, III

### 4. BENEDICTION

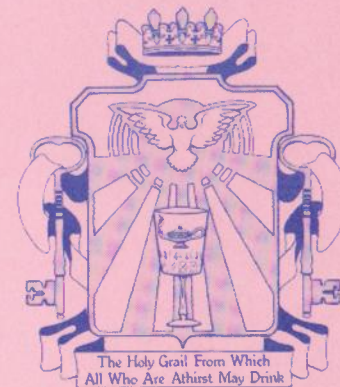
SEALED in the Seven-fold Flame of the Seven Mighty Elohim, the Seven Mighty Archangels, the Seven Chohans of the Rays, and the Great Host of Light, in the Name of the Beloved Presence of God - "I AM" - we thank You for Your outpouring of Love and Light. Through us bless all life we contact. Great Elohim of Peace, Beloved Tranquility, hold us forever in Your great Flame of PEACE! We thank You!

### 5. EXTINGUISH CANDLES.

PRIMARY  
INSTRUCTION

1 1

MAN -  
HIS RELATION TO THE  
ANGELS AND  
ELEMENTALS



CONTENTS

**PART I PRIMARY INSTRUCTION**

**LESSON NO. 11**

The Great Presence of God . . . . . 1

The History of the Earth . . . . . 4

The Laggards . . . . . 7

The Soul of Man . . . . . 8

**MAN -**

**PART II HIS RELATION TO**

**THE ANGELS  
AND ELEMENTALS**

The Status of the Angels . . . . . 10

The Three Kinds of Angels . . . . . 12

Gratitude . . . . . 13

The Evolution of an Elemental . . . . . 14

The Evolution of an Angel . . . . . 15

**THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM**  
 P.O. BOX 311, Kings Park, N.Y. 11754-0311  
 U. S. A.

**PART III A BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM  
TEACHINGS PUBLICATION**

**PART IV**

Outline for Class Discussion . . . . . 24

**CONTENTS**

**PART I**

The Great Presence of God - "I AM" . . . . . 1  
The History of the Earth . . . . . 4  
The Laggards . . . . . 7  
The Soul of Man . . . . . 8

**PART II**

The Manus of the Root Races . . . . . 10  
The Three Kinds of Evolution . . . . . 12  
Gratitude . . . . . 13  
The Evolution of an Elemental . . . . . 14  
The Evolution of an Angel . . . . . 15  
Man's Relationship to Other Kingdoms . . . . . 17  
The Maha Chohan: Service of the Holy Spirit . . . . . 18  
Discourse by the Beloved Maha Chohan . . . . . 20

**PART III**

Affirmations and Decrees . . . . . 23

**PART IV**

Outline for Class Director . . . . . 24

**Copyright © 1990**  
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

Published by

**THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM**

PO Box 753, Payson, AZ 85547  
USA

## PRIMARY INSTRUCTION

### Lesson No. 11

#### PART I

#### THE GREAT PRESENCE OF GOD "I AM"

The Activity which, at the present time, is called THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM, INC., explains a way of life. It brings to the attention of mankind the knowledge which the Master Jesus had and applied while on Earth, and which enabled Him to become Master over every human condition - even over the last enemy, of so-called death. Through His understanding of the Laws of Life, He achieved the Victory of the Ascension and became an Ascended Master. Jesus accepted that a part of God was anchored within His own heart which enabled it to beat, and He knew that He was truly a Child of God - Heir to all the power and powers of the Father. He constantly said: "It is not I who doeth the works; it is the Father WITHIN!"

Each and every individual on the planet has this same replica of God locked within the heart enfolded in the beautiful Three-fold Flame of Pink, Gold, and Blue representative of God's Love, Wisdom and Power of Perfection. Within each heart is every God Quality waiting for the individual to find the Key that unlocks and releases such Perfection into the world of man.

When you first came to planet Earth, the glorious Presence of God filled the entire form which you then wore. That God Presence enfolded in the Three-fold Flame was visible to the physical sight of all men. Through the rhythm

of that Flame, you were able to draw from Universal Light any form you desired, and by the magnetic power of the coalescing action of the Flame, you could design and precipitate food, clothing, shelter, Temples, or whatever you desired or required. Through the power of your feelings which energized these thought-forms, these manifestations took place instantly.

What has happened to that magnificent Presence? When the ATTENTION no longer rested on that God Presence, but began to focus on the human creation that man was generating, the Flame within the heart began to DECREASE in size and influence, and that which the life sustained through ATTENTION (shadows) began to grow larger. These shadows and mass karma began to increase until finally only a Spark of the great God Presence remained in the heart. Truly then it was called the UNFED FLAME, but now it is called the IMMORTAL THREE-FOLD FLAME OF ETERNAL TRUTH. As that Flame in the heart is now FED by your ATTENTION and LOVE - which is your life - It will begin to increase until it fills the body once again with Its Perfection.

The God Presence - "I AM" - which once filled your being DECREASED because you voluntarily chose to take your life and attention away from It and place it upon the human thought and feeling forms around you. The God Presence - "I AM" in you will again INCREASE as you take your attention AWAY from the discordant creations in your world and again hold it on the Perfection of the "I AM" within your heart. Then again will that God Presence stand revealed to all mankind.

When you acknowledge the Presence of God acting through you in whatever you are doing, you are expanding the LIGHT OF THE WORLD. When you allow the intellect and

human self to accept the credit for whatever is accomplished (even silently to yourself) you are denying the Presence of God as the ONLY POWER THAT CAN ACT, and are adding to the shadows.

The man who cuts wood, acknowledging the Presence of God's Energy flowing through his arm as the power by which he works, expands the God Presence within him, lighting his aura and lighting the world. The singer who acknowledges God as singing through him or her, expands the Light of the World. The woman moving about the daily household tasks, acknowledging that it is the Presence of God which enables her to do it, is also filling her aura with Light and expanding the Light of the World. The Presence of God, WHEN INVOKED AND ACKNOWLEDGED, always fills the individual with Light!

If you would be conscious that "I LIVE, MOVE, AND HAVE MY BEING IN THE VERY PRESENCE OF GOD; I cannot lift a finger except by the use of the Life of that Presence; I cannot speak a word but for that Presence", consecrating your mind and feelings to remembering that as you walk, as you speak, as you think, the actual Presence of God within you is endeavoring to widen the borders of God's Kingdom, then shall you truly be a LIGHTBEARER to the world!

(The Student should visualize the activity of the Christ Flame within the heart expanding to the fill the whole body with Light substance) as the Director reads the following:

Thou Holy Christ Flame within my heart,  
 Help me to manifest all Thou art;  
 Teach me to see Thyself in all;  
 Help me to show men how to call  
 All of Thy Glory from the Sun

'Til Earth's great Victory is won!  
 "I AM" we love Thee' Thou art our ALL!  
 "I AM" we love Thee, HEAR OUR CALL!

I hear thy call, My children dear;  
 "I AM" in thy heart, so never fear;  
 "I AM" your mind - your body too;  
 "I AM" in every cell of you.  
 "I AM" thy earth, and sea, and sky;  
 And not one soul shall I pass by.  
 "I AM" in thee, thou art in Me'  
 "I AM"! "I AM" Earth's Victory!

#### THE HISTORY OF EARTH

God said: "Let there be Light!" (Gen. 1:3) and then creation took place from out that obedient self-luminous intelligent primal Light Substance (which filled all space) "and it was GOOD!" (GEN. 1:4) This Light Substance, being obedient, took on the form and quality of what God thought and spoke. God is the Owner and Giver of ALL LIFE, and insofar as our Galaxy is concerned, is called the Great Central Sun. It is the Sun behind our own Sun, and the Source of all in our Galaxy. Our own Sun and Its seven planets form the System to which the Earth belongs.

It should be no more difficult to accept a God-Mother as well as a God-Father than it is to accept that every human being has a Mother as well as a Father - "as above, so below"! The God-Father and God-Mother of our System are two Divine Beings known to us as Helios and Vesta, and They dwell within our Sun and give Life to everything in our System.

These Divine Parents designed within Their thoughts and feelings our Earth and each of the other six planets of our System. They decided upon the number of lifestreams who would inhabit each one - including our Earth. One of the great Cosmic Beings has explained it to us as follows:

"When first you were breathed forth from the Heart of the God Parents, you came to an awareness and realization of individual identity. You felt and thought "I AM"! You found yourselves as self-conscious beings, and in every fibre and cell of your Electronic Presence, you realized "I AM BEING"! You lived in that innocence - sharing the Consciousness of your God Parents. You knew that primal life was yours to use as you chose. You were Holy Innocents, and exquisite, iridescent primal Life became your possession flowing into the Immortal Flame in your heart.

"In this innocence you lived, and created out of primal Life that which you saw around you. You lived in a realm close to the Heart of the God Parents where there were no forms that were not beautiful - every Angel shining in magnificence, every Master in the dignity of a Christ. You duplicated the Beauty around you and began to create tiny Cherubic forms and temples, your feelings of enjoyment filling those tiny forms, and they began to flow out from you into your aura.

"You passed through the Seven Inner Spheres with one of the Great Manus (about Whom we shall explain more later) observing the magnificent Brothers and Sisters in those Realms Who were building Stars and Galaxies in the Universe. You continued to create in your own small way - finding your thoughts and feelings were obedient to your will. This was the 'Garden of Eden'! There was no need for discrimination since there was no destructive pattern and no form of temptation; nothing could enter your consciousness that was not beautiful.

"Many Beings of Light remained in those beautiful Inner Spheres - never choosing to embody upon the Earth. It was the brave spirits who completed their journey through the Seven Spheres and who applied for opportunity to embody on the Earth and create in this lower atmosphere. The Primal Light Substance that is obedient to thought and feeling in the Higher Spheres vibrates slower on the Earth, and it takes more energy to bring forth a manifestation. They asked to embody here and complete a cycle of externalization by moulding Earth's substance into the beautiful patterns and forms of the Divine Ideas received from the God Presence.

"The Earth had been exquisitely created by the Seven Elohim, and there was no decay or imperfection of any kind. The flowers were like flames, and at the end of its season of expression, each manifestation just disappeared. It took nine hundred years to prepare the beautiful vegetation on the Earth, and there was little difference between the Earth and the Heaven World. Those who embodied on the Earth used the "I AM" Consciousness; they took Primal Life and moulded it into the beautiful Ideas received from God, filled them with the feeling of Love, and used the flesh body to externalize them - and so they builded on Earth even as they had done in Heaven.

"The first Golden Age manifested the same Temples, the same exquisite Perfection they had known at Inner Levels. There was not one in the Earth Cycle of 14000 years who did not complete the course of evolution in Perfection and Harmony and returned Home. The Second Cycle was the same; and the Third. Then came the HUMAN CONSCIOUSNESS in which you live today, and which must be redeemed and transmuted back into the "I AM" Consciousness and Perfection again."

## THE LAGGARDS

The Earth offered to accept certain lifestreams to embody here who had not attained the development required to progress with their own planets and systems. Those systems had moved forward in a great Cosmic Push something akin to what the Earth is going through today. The whole Creative Scheme has been delayed because of these LAGGARDS! The Earth and Her evolutions being of a more condensed and slower vibratory action than the other Systems, offered to take these 'laggards' hoping that by the contagion and pressure of Purity in the Earth people, they might redeem these laggards quickly. Up until that time, the people had seen nothing less than Perfection.

You might ask as to how these laggards got into the evolutions of the Earth. Just as anyone else, they came through the pure bodies of women belonging to this perfect harmonious evolution. These women were chosen because of their tremendous spiritual strength so that these laggards might have all the assistance possible to mitigate the evil in their consciousness by the pressure of Light in the mother. These laggards were born - the parents performing one of the greatest sacrifices by taking into their physical bodies, consciousness and homes, those individuals whose radiation was such that it has drawn the Earth into its present condition today. Everything that is wrong on the Earth has come forth since the laggards took embodiment here.

Here is where YOU left the "I AM" CONSCIOUSNESS! After birth, those individuals grew to a certain age and the Holy Christ Self had to release a portion of their destructive karma to give them the opportunity of redeeming it. Instead of redeeming it, they yielded to its malign influences and began to create secretly, in thought and feeling, forms of an

impure and distorted nature. There began to spread into the atmosphere a fog or smog which was picked up by the sensitive inhabitants of the Earth who had previously externalized only Beauty and Perfection. This temptation COULD have been repelled and the mind not allowed to accept these imperfect thought patterns and feelings, but some among the race, also in secret, opened their consciousness to these imperfect patterns, until finally there was externalized imperfections of form.

## THE SOUL OF MAN

Curiosity and rebellion against holding true to the Divine Pattern, and the use of thought and feeling to create these imperfections build what is called the SOUL. The SOUL is a consciousness apart from the full Purity of God. The first thought a man had that was imperfect and impure, energized by a secret feeling, was a CAUSE, and after sending it out into the atmosphere, created an EFFECT. Like a boomerang, the EFFECT came back into the consciousness and made a RECORD. That record was the beginning of an impression that ENERGY SENT OUT in a certain manner RETURNED to affect the lifestream who had sent it forth - and thus a shadow began to be created between the 'I AM' Presence and the outer consciousness. When the individual would endeavor to contact the God Presence to receive the Divine Ideas, he would find these 'tramp' thoughts and feelings flowing between him and the God Presence, until finally the God Presence was shut away and the thought and feelings acted independently of a 'blueprint' or Divine Plan. Anything the individual saw registered in the mind, was energized by the feelings, and MANIFESTED! Acting independently of the God Presence the thoughts and feelings of mankind created most of the distressing conditions you function in, today.

Through the ages, this creation of thought-forms energized by feelings, as well as the action that followed through the flesh, built an Etheric Consciousness which is called the SOUL. The SOUL is this accumulated consciousness resulting from your experimentation with your life.

The nature of your Soul is determined by the way you have used your life through the centuries, and what life has returned to you as karma age after age. Your Soul endures, not only embodiment, but between embodiments, and your Soul will continue to live UNTIL IT IS TRANSMUTED by the Flame in your heart, and there is no longer this shadow self that thinks and feels apart from the Christ. Your Soul has lived through every embodiment you ever had. Today you have a name; you are born into a family; you live three score and ten years; and then you 'pass away' as a personality; but - the SOUL of you in the etheric garment, influences each personality each time you embody. If you were to look at an unbroken stream of one hundred of your Earth lives, you would find that the Soul was more or less the same through each personality.

Now you must UNDO the EFFECTS of aeons of time in a few short years! You must learn how to enter into the authority of your own "I AM" Consciousness, drawing Primal Life, getting directions from your God Presence, and manifesting Perfection. You must learn to silence the cravings of your lower bodies; the etheric rumblings, the human tendencies. You must begin to build anew as your God Self would have you do, until there are not TWO - the SOUL and GOD - BUT GOD ALONE! Thus you are re-instated in the "I AM" Consciousness, master of thought, feeling and action; and absolutely non-recordant to the impressions of the human selves of others and the vicious conditions of the etheric bodies which manifest as disease and distress of affairs.

CONTAGION caused the fall of the Earth! CONTAGION of doubts, fears, impurity, lust, depression is a force you must diligently prevent if you intend to be a Master by the Power of your Godhead. You are in a constant sea of moving energy besides the accumulations of your own Soul. Every paper you read; every piece of music you hear; every picture you look upon that registers in the mind and which the feelings energize, adds to the accumulation of your limitations, your financial lack, your needs. Do you know that even RACIAL characteristics are just a matter of contagion and acceptance? Lifestreams have completely removed all racial imperfections in an unascended body IN ONE EMBODIMENT! It can be done; it has been done; it MUST be done by those who are the teachers of the race!

## PART II

### THE MANUS AND THE ROOT RACES

Manus have been provided for the Seven Great Root Races, and each One is responsible for one Root Race and all of its Seven Sub-races - there being seven Manus in all. A Manu is in charge of a certain group of spirits when they first come out from the Heart of God, and it is He Who prepares them for their future service and embodiment on Earth. The Divine Plan was for each Manu and those who belonged to Him, to embody on the Earth and attain Mastery during a Cycle of 14000 years, and the first three Manus came forth with their lifestreams and completed the journey in the allotted time.

The great God Himalaya is the Manu of the Fourth Root Race and its seven Sub-races, and He is responsible for the redemption of all who came in with Him.

The Manu of the Fifth Root Race is the Mighty Vaivasvata Who is responsible for the evolution, restoration and redemption of those who are His charges.

The God Meru is the Manu responsible for the Sixth Root Race and all its Sub-races, there being only a few of His people in embodiment at this time. His Retreat is near Lake Titicaca in South America, and His Focus is one of the original Foci of Light on the Earth - Lord Himalaya's being the other one - located in the Himalayan Mountains of Tibet.

The Seventh Root Race is under the direction of the great Lord Saithrhu, known to some as the Great Divine Director. His entire group of lifestreams has been denied embodiment on the Earth for millions of years, because of its already over-crowded conditions. It is necessary for the Fourth and Fifth Manus and Their charges to complete their journey and RETURN HOME, so that these Mighty Beings of the Seventh Root Race may come in and quickly establish the ERA OF FREEDOM! Since they have been forced to remain in the Heaven World so many millions of years longer than the usual time, they have drawn forth tremendous powers of Light and Love with which to bless the Earth. The civilization of the Seventh Root Race will first come forth in South America.

A Manu is a perfected Being Who takes the lifestreams that belong to Him through the seven Inner Spheres before they ever take embodiment on the Earth. It is during this leisurely journey that each individual builds the CAUSAL BODY, the width of the Rays of Light in each Causal Body being different, as each one stays in any one of the Seven Spheres as long as he likes. Therefore, the widest band of color will determine the 'RAY' to which he belongs - the individual having selected it himself by his love for that particular Quality.

## THE THREE KINGDOMS OF EVOLUTION

When the Earth was first created, it was made beautiful by the Nature Kingdom and its Directors. Beloved Virgo (Spirit of the Earth), Amaryllis (the Spirit of Spring) and the Representatives of the Holy Spirit to the Earth brought forth the lovely flowers, trees and shrubs in great Perfection. Mighty Neptune brought the crystal clear waters; Beloved Aries the Air which Earth's children breathe. The Angels came as Guardians of the God Virtues, and the Divine Plan was for the three Kingdoms - the Elemental, Angelic, and Human Kingdoms to serve together - each one evolving ever upward into greater Perfection.

The Beings of the Elements were created to SERVE mankind through their own particular element; the Salamanders through Fire; the Undines through Water; the Sylphs and Fairies through the Air; and the Gnomes in the Earth.

It is through the effects and use of their life that these little Beings supply man with the garments of flesh which they wear, the water they drink, the food so abundantly supplied, the air they breathe, and EVERYTHING required to sustain him on the Earth. The Divine Plan was for man to be served in LOVE and in turn pour Love and Gratitude and Blessings back to them. It is mankind's own destructive thoughts and feelings which have caused the destructive expressions by these Elementals, in tornadoes, hurricanes, tidal waves, earthquakes, and disasters of Nature which is merely an endeavor by the Beings of these Elements to THROW OFF the impurity and discord which man has imposed upon them for millions of years.

The waste matter that has been put into the Earth and the waters, the impure energy that goes into the air, has

caused a pressure of human creation, not only on man, but on the Elemental Kingdom. Wise is he who will earnestly endeavor to purify his own world and make friends with the little Beings of Nature, pouring Love, Gratitude, and Blessings to these Beings who so ceaselessly and selflessly serve mankind if he wishes protection in times of crises.

It is part of the Service of the Ascended Master Saint Germain to again acquaint these three Kingdoms with one another and bring about a harmonious association and cooperation which will assist all concerned in helping to set the Earth free.

#### GRATITUDE

One of the quickest ways to release the God Powers locked within each heart is by a deep, sincere, and profound feeling of GRATITUDE for Life and the many, many blessings which you now enjoy. You will be surprised to find how very 'rich' you are, if you will take the time to ENUMERATE all the GOOD that is now in your world. GRATITUDE causes the thing you are grateful for to expand and double its blessings to you, so that where there was only ONE blessing, your Gratitude makes TWO!

GRATITUDE is really a stream of energy going forth from you with a BLESSING. Since all life desires to be loved, your Gratitude causes more and more of the Intelligences in all life, to RUSH to you to be blessed by your Gratitude and be temporarily relieved from the pressure of discord which they have been under. Lack of Gratitude for the Good now experienced has prevented many a door from opening for earnest students and releasing the bundance of Good which they desired and expected. THERE IS NO SUBSTITUTE FOR GRATITUDE AND LOVE!

#### THE EVOLUTION OF AN ELEMENTAL

We are at the end of a cycle of time when the Ascended Masters and Cosmic Beings come again to speak with men - not to entertain the intellect or soothe the feelings, but to give you - the intelligent shepherds of mankind - an education which will make you consciously aware of the God Plan, the coming of the Era of Freedom when the Ascended Master Saint Germain will join the Angels, the humanity of Earth, and the Elemental Kingdom to co-operate in bringing Perfection to the Earth once again.

The Electronic Pattern of the Ascended Master Saint Germain's lifestream is the Maltese Cross of Freedom - the perpendicular bar reaching upward into the Spiritual Spheres and drawing the Power of the Sacred Fire through His body into the Earth and anchoring It there for the redemption of the planet and its people; the cross bar representing His outstretched arms joining the Angelic and Elemental Kingdoms to the human evolution to serve in beautiful harmonious co-operation.

The Elemental Kingdom works upward from the tiniest intelligence into the Builders of Form that create bodies for mankind. They next graduate into Nature Devas who create mountains and cities; and later they become Elohim, and may even become Silent Watchers of planets, universes, or galaxies. The great Maha Chohan works closely with this Elemental Kingdom training them to become Builders of Form. In His Temple in the Third Sphere, He teaches the elemental life to look upon a design, perhaps a flower or a blade of grass, a dewdrop, or a snowflake. The Builder of Form Who is the Guardian of the Temple will make a design and externalize it in the atmosphere before Him. Then all the little elementals in the Class endeavor to embody a form just like it. They try to imitate that figure in shape, color and

design. They are only able to hold the picture for a second or two at first, but they are in school and finally they can embody that form. If it is an apple blossom, the Teacher in that Temple notifies the Nature Devas that there is a group of elementals ready to become the blossoms on an apple tree in someone's orchard.

It sounds simple, and yet it takes centuries of training and self-control, not only on the part of the elementals, but of the teacher as well. But finally you have a lovely pink and white Spring. The apple blossoms smell so sweet and people enjoy walking under them. The farmer has hope of a good crop in the Autumn. The bees are happy as they make their honey; and the Elemental is happy because he has fulfilled his purpose. Then, the short season completed, the blossom falls and the Elemental returns home for commendation, for rest, and for re-assignment. They are primarily mental beings (el-e-mental meaning Mind of God).

#### THE EVOLUTION OF AN ANGEL

Angels evolve primarily through radiation. They learn through the control of energy to become Cherubim, Seraphim, Archangels, and great Beings that guard and protect planets, galaxies, and systems of worlds.

Archangel Jophiel works with the Angelic Kingdom in His Temple where the smaller Angels are taught how to draw radiation, and how to radiate a FEELING. The Deva or Teacher in charge will radiate a FEELING - perhaps of Faith. The color and power of this Quality passes from His body and is instantly re-created in the feeling worlds of the little Angels who disport themselves in it and absorb its Quality and Virtue - and they are happy.

As they grow, they go a short distance from the Temple and the quality of the Virtue they have absorbed passes from their bodies without any restraint or control - making little sparkles of light of the quality and color of the feeling. When they learn to hold the Virtue for a longer period of time, they are then assigned to some Deva or Member of the Angelic Kingdom Who is about to proceed into the lower atmosphere of Earth. They are asked to hold the Quality (Faith or whatever it is) WITHIN THEMSELVES until the Angel points out some lifestream on Earth in need of that Quality, and then directs them to pour it forth. Sometimes they are able to hold the radiation, and sometimes they are not able to do so, for they are in training. If they are able to follow through, they may come into the atmosphere of a city, and the Silent Watcher of that city will direct them to a home where perhaps a mother is watching a sick child. The little Angel is instructed to RELEASE the quality (of Faith) into the FEELING WORLD of the needy one, and thus it renders the service for which it has come forth.

The Faith of the little Angel is its gift to the human being, and the human being feels the Angel's Presence in a surge of new hope and confidence, but neither sees nor knows of her little celestial visitor, for the little Angel rushed back quickly into the protective aura of its Director - the whole contingent speeding back to the Sun or Temple from which they came forth.

Thus do the little Angels grow, until they have enough control of energy to be given the care of a home, a church, a hospital or institution of some kind. There they remain, drawing down the energy from the Godhead to bless their charges, weaving out of the energies of the people whatever prayers or calls to God go forth.

The Angelic Kingdom is primarily concerned with bringing the Gifts of God, and are one-pointed in the extreme. If they are told to bring Faith, that Quality represents their entire consciousness. They are embodied obedience, and render the service given to them, and return home.

The Angelic Host also expand the virtues present in mankind. We are told that they are not over-whelmed with this service at the moment, but with the mighty service the students are to render, it is hoped that these latent virtues may be awakened and allowed to bless mankind.

The Elemental Kingdom, the Builders of Form, and the Ceremonial Angels work to build a Spiritual Edifice at every Class, at every meeting. It is time that mankind recognizes this service and send to both, the Elemental and Angelic Kingdoms, the recognition and Love which they deserve for Their constant service to mankind. Without the Elemental Kingdom, there would be no form. Without the Angelic Kingdom, man could not draw the blessings from God.

#### MANKIND'S RELATIONSHIP TO THE OTHER KINGDOMS

Within man is the kingdom of the mind where the Elementals, responding to his THOUGHT become the form which he holds in his mind. Within man is also the emotional world which is the Kingdom of the Angels, to which They respond, amplifying every virtue, every tiny pulsation of Hope, Purity, Peace, Love, or Kindness generated within the feelings. The MIND is the magnetic center for the Elemental Kingdom, the FEELING WORLD is the magnetic center for the Angelic Kingdom. Within mankind, one day, both shall be blended consciously, and man will be master through controlled energy in the feelings, coupled with definitely

directed thought, to be a 'bridge' between the two great Kingdoms; and one day these three Kingdoms will again unite in worship, in service, in evolution, and in God Happiness for Eternity.

The Elemental Kingdom must learn control of energy through THOUGHT to hold a constructive pattern and design so that you and all people may enjoy the Perfection designed in the Nature Temples. The Angelic Kingdom must learn control of the FEELINGS to hold within Themselves the Virtue They have chosen until directed to release it to one in need of it. MAN must learn control of BOTH, and thus become a Master!

If you were to stand an Elemental, a man and an Angel before your Chalice, this is how it would appear to each consciousness: the Elemental would see all of his little friends right in the glass that makes up that form - their shining faces, their tiny bodies - sustaining the outline of the Cup and the stem; the man would see the glass and judge its worth wondering if it were crystal or otherwise; and the Angel would see the Powers of the Sacred Fire, drawn by your invocation and decrees, flowing through the Cup. The activities of all three Kingdoms are necessary to have a perfect manifestation in this world of form.

#### THE MAHA CHOCHAN : SERVICE OF THE HOLY SPIRIT

There are three Great Cosmic Beings Who work in parallel service in rendering Cosmic assistance to the evolutions of the Earth. These are the Manu, the World Teacher or Cosmic Christ, and the Maha Chohan.

The Manu takes the responsibility of drawing the new primal Spirits from the Heart of the Sun of the System and

carrying those Spirits through the Seven Inner Spheres where they are allowed to develop and mature according to their own free will choice on any one of the Seven Rays. These Spirits are then released into embodiment in seven rhythmic pulsations through the Root Race and the Sub-races. The Manu is the God-Father of these Spirits, and it is His duty to guard and help mature them. We have four Manus working on the Earth at this time.

On the Second Aspect of Divinity is the World Teacher or Cosmic Christ. It is the Service of the World Teacher to work with the Chohan Who will be the presiding Master for that particular 2000 year Cycle, and together design the religion, the system of education, and activities which will best benefit the spiritual selves of all the people in that Cycle.

The presiding Maha Chohan draws the energies from the Heart of the Universal and dispenses those energies through the Seven Rays. He draws this primal life, and charging it with the Qualities of the Holy Spirit, gives to it the capacity to energize and give life to form. It is then directed into the seven channels under the direction of the Seven Chohans Who, in turn, dispense it through Their individual Rays to and through the chelas and lifestreams who are working in the world of form in an endeavor to externalize some portion of the Divine Plan along that particular Ray.

The Light first passes into the consciousness of the Maha Chohan and is then directed out to the Seven Chohans so that They become Sons of blazing Light. The Light goes forth from Them in millions and millions of lesser Light Rays to give the impetus, the energy, the ideas, and the vital currents necessary to stimulate the consciousness of the people of Earth into action. The people embodied on the Earth

are the open doors through which the Chohans hope to bring into manifestation some part of the Divine Plan.

Until very recently, when THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM came forth, the Maha Chohan had very little to do with the individual student in the outer world - working almost exclusively with the Chohans of the Rays. It is a privilege that students do not fully appreciate in receiving the weekly SHAMBALLA LETTER from this Great Being, the Maha Chohan, and having His personal attention directed toward them.

The great Maha Chohan is Director of the energy of not only in the human kingdom, but also of all the energy which passes through the Devas and the Nature Kingdom which energizes all the produce of Nature which mankind enjoys. You do not know the value of ENERGY and what it means for an Ascended Master or Cosmic Being to turn His attention to an unascended being, even to give a blessing. You do not realize the import of that benediction and Sweet anointing from Above.

#### DISCOURSE BY THE BELOVED MAHA CHOCHAN

"The Office of the Holy Comforter to life embodies many diversified activities because there are so many countless ways and means of creating and sustaining Comfort. Every self-conscious intelligent being created by God, through the use of his own thought and feeling centers, creates vibration and contributes to the motion of the energy of the Universe to which he belongs.

"In the endeavor to bring the consciousness of the Holy Spirit into active radiation through the lifestreams, I stress the great need which arises from life imprisoned in the

shadows for the COMFORT which alone comes from the Presence of God.

"Comfort is not the negative condonement of imperfect patterns of thought, feeling and action, but is the positive, kindly, encouraging, enlightening consciousness conveyed by thought, word and feeling by which the enshadowed one may self-consciously co-operate with the Laws of Love, Harmony, Purity, and Perfection. Comfort is interpreted by each man according to his place upon the Path. To some it means no more than a bed of ease, freed from the responsibility of sustaining the body's life. To another, it is embodied in the Presence of a loved one; to another, it is an occupation of delight to the natural talent of the soul.

"The Mystic Law of the Universal works upon the principle that the self-conscious intelligence must give of itself the first impulse carrying the Quality that he desires to return to him. A smile begets a smile; a frown begets a frown.

"It is My desire to help you to comprehend the Peace which you can enjoy when you become a Comforting Presence TO ALL OF LIFE! Then will you experience the active RETURN OF COMFORT through every externalized form. When you call to your own great God Presence and to Me for the FEELING and desire to be a comfort to all of life, you will find opened within the realms of your own consciousness a new attitude toward the life around you, and that which has seemed a battle for survival will become a joy - each day fraught with new opportunities to feel your reason for being - in externalizing Comfort to Life.

"Each individual is to become his own Comforting Presence through learning to abide within the Laws of Harmony, Love, Beauty, Kindness, Tolerance, Purity and

Peace, Every man must some day become the Comforting Presence through his own energies to his own physical body, his inner bodies, and the forces of the elements within and without; then to all life that is drawn into his environment through circumstance, karma, or the desire to receive of the blessings emanating from such a one.

"In My capacity and Service, I endeavor to encourage the individual to enter into the vibrations of My Nature and then externalize that Comfort through Love and Harmony rather than that I should build a canopy of Protection which is the Essence of My Being and not of the students. This is the Path of the Spiritual Father which seemingly is more strict than that of indulgent human parents, but which builds a PERMANENCE in the consciousness of the lifestream which will sustain such a one were the Sun to dissolve and the Host of Heaven cease to be.

"I would suggest that you withdraw into yourself for five minutes, three times a day, and contemplate whatever Master you seem to have an affinity with; let that Master's Consciousness flow through you and get His feeling about the people with whom you are associated; ask for His Consciousness, for it is the only way you can attain the Ascended Master Consciousness.

"The Kingdom of Heaven is WITHIN! Enter deep, deep, deep within your heart until you find the "I" of you; then kneel in spirit and be enfolded in its Divine Embrace; be absorbed into its way of thinking and feeling. Beloved ones, I welcome you, this day, into the Inner Consciousness of Spirit and the Comfort of My Being."

Angels of Love; Angels of Peace;  
We send our call to Thee;  
Angels of Beauty; Angels of Grace;

Come with Perfection that sets all free.  
 Angels of Pink Flame, Comfort and Ease;  
 Angels that heal, to Thee we sing;  
 Angels of Kindness and Happiness;  
 We accept the Gifts that You bring.

### PART III

#### GROUP DECREERING

#### FOR THE COOPERATION OF THE ANGELIC, HUMAN AND ELEMENTAL KINGDOMS

In the Name of the One Universal Presence manifesting through all the kingdoms of Expression . . . Angels, Elementals and mankind.

We call Your force of God Reality . . . One in all, all in One . . . to remove from the consciousness of mankind all uncertainty and distorted, concepts concerning the Angelic and Elemental Kingdoms.

**CHARGE! CHARGE! CHARGE!**

mankind with the certainty of brotherhood amongst the kingdoms, as known and lived in the Realms of Light ... Thy Kingdom Come on Earth, as it is in Heaven.

We now expand, expand and forever expand our feeling of gratitude and love to the Angels and Elementals for Their limitless support of our existence on the planet and thus our path to self mastery.

We make this call as One Christ Presence working through all mankind. As His Most Holy Name ... "I AM"

### PART IV

#### OUTLINE FOR THE DIRECTOR TO USE IN CLASS

1. Three Candles should be lighted by the Director BEFORE Students arrive.

Soft music should be played for at least a half hour before the Class commences, and all should be seated for fifteen minutes of this time maintaining SILENCE and ABSORB the radiation.

2. After greeting the students, the DIRECTOR gives a short visualization and then follows this with the INVOCATION.

#### INVOCATION

Dearly Beloved Presence of God "I AM", the Source of all that is, everywhere present, and anchored within each one of our hearts and that of all mankind, we love and adore You! We acknowledge You to be our Life, our Intelligence, our Substance, our ALL! Come forth and take full charge, command and control of us and all mankind, and see that Your Divine Plan is manifest to us and through us for the blessing and freedom of all life everywhere. SEAL us in Your blazing Light and Love, and send Your Angels of Perfection before us to prepare the way each day, that we may always walk in the Path of Light, Love, Comfort, and Victorious Accomplishment. Guard and protect us, guide and direct us; and give us the Illumination we require to fulfill our chosen service to Life. We thank You!

Great Beloved Ascended Masters and Cosmic Beings, the Seven Mighty Elohim, the Seven Archangels, and especially Beloved Holy Æolus - Cosmic Holy Spirit; Beloved Paul

- the Maha Chohan; and the great Ascended Host of Light -  
COME and be with us during this Class. Imbue us with the  
power of the Holy Spirit that those Divine Qualities of which  
we have momentum may manifest NOW to perfect our own  
worlds and assist in bringing Perfection and Freedom  
through the Power of God's Love to all of Life everywhere,  
We thank You!

### 3. READ PARTS I, II, III

### 4. BENEDICTION

Sealed in the Mighty Love, Wisdom, Power, Peace and  
Comfort of the Cosmic Holy Spirit and the Beloved Maha  
Chohan, we thank You and the Elemental Kingdom, the  
Angelic Kingdom and all the Ascended Host Who have min-  
istered to us during this Class. Help each one of us to be the  
COMFORTING PRESENCE to all the life we contact in thought,  
feeling, word and deed.

Amplify our humble efforts and enfold every part  
of life in this city, this state, our country and the whole  
planet Earth until all life is happy, beautiful, comfortable  
and FREE! We thank YOU!

### 5. Extinguish candles.

PRIMARY  
INSTRUCTION

1 2

SANAT KUMARA -  
THE SAVIOR OF  
OUR EARTH



CONTENTS

PART I

PRIMARY INSTRUCTION

How Yogan has helped the People of India	LESSON NO. 12	1
Discipline and Devotion		2
Discipline by Devised Sanskrit		3
The Policy Who came from Yogan		6
The Building of Shri Yantra		8
The History of Sanat Kumara		10

PART II

SANAT KUMARA

The Great White Brotherhood	THE SAVIOR	11
The Release of Sanat Kumara		17
An Address by Devised Sanskrit	OF OUR EARTH	17
Sanat Kumara's Return to Earth		20
An Address by Devised Sanskrit		21
An Address by Devised Sanskrit		22
Office of the Spiritual Ministry		25
An Address by Devised Sanskrit		27

PART III

The Activity of the Holy Christ		28
An Address by Devised Sanskrit		29
Sanat Kumara's Return to Earth		31
An Address by Devised Sanskrit		32

**A BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM  
TEACHINGS PUBLICATION**

P.O. BOX 352, KINGS PARK, N.Y. 11354-0352  
U.S.A.

CONTENTS

PART I

How Venus has helped the Earth . . . . . 1  
Dissolution once threatened the Earth . . . . . 2  
Discourse by Beloved Sanat Kumara . . . . . 3  
The Thirty Who came from Venus . . . . . 6  
The Building of Shamballa . . . . . 8  
The Coming of Sanat Kumara . . . . . 10

PART II

The Great White Brotherhood . . . . . 13  
The Release of Sanat Kumara . . . . . 17  
An Address by Beloved El Morya . . . . . 17  
Sanat Kumara's Return to Venus . . . . . 20  
An Address by Lord Michael, the Archangel . . . . . 20  
An Address by Beloved Sanat Kumara . . . . . 23  
Offices of the Spiritual Hierarchy . . . . . 25  
An Address by Beloved Lord Gautama . . . . . 27

PART III

The Activity of the Holy Christ Self . . . . . 28  
An Address by Beloved Holy Æolus . . . . . 29  
Shamballa: Home of the Spiritual Hierarchy . . . . . 31  
An Address by the Ascended Master Kuthumi . . . . . 32

PART IV

Outline for the Director to use in Class . . . . . 36

Copyright © 1990  
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

Published by

**THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM**

PO Box 753, Payson, AZ 85547  
USA

## PRIMARY INSTRUCTION

### LESSON NO. 12

#### PART I

#### HOW VENUS HAS HELPED THE PLANET EARTH

On the planet Venus, which belongs to the same Universe as the Earth, but not the same Solar System, great souls have, from time to time, volunteered to forego the glories and happiness of their own planet in order to help in the progress and evolution of the people of Earth. These souls submit to voluntary exile and take embodiment as children of men and women who are learning their lessons as members of the human race.

One of the present restrictions of life on the Earth is that each incoming soul must submit to the voluntary loss of "consecutive consciousness" which is one of the natural faculties of life on the planet Venus. When such a soul embodies on Earth, it becomes oblivious of its past glory, the inner vision is dulled, the mission blurred, and even the fact of the exile unknown to the outer consciousness. Although the inner bodies glow with a Celestial Fire, it is only by flashes of intuition or a sense of "home-sickness" that such a one is at all aware of a Celestial Planetary Home.

If a person is fortunate in parents, surroundings and circumstances, as he advances spiritually and materially, he may awaken sufficiently to perform some service for the people of Earth and raise the curtain on many possibilities which could provide a more glorious future for Her people. In an Earthly life, the chances are that you would meet very few of this type of person, but when such a contact occurs, one usually feels the stimulation which they give to the

Heart Flame to assist It in expanding into greater Light. Thus are they the forerunners of that type of civilization which the Earth shall one day manifest!

The radiation of the planet Venus is a constant outpouring of Love and Beauty. The planet's present service, through its people, is to help the Earth in changing its radiation from a cry of pain to a harmonious and peaceful Song of Praise. The Earth has literally been "saved" by One of the great Rulers of Venus Who came to the Earth together with His retinue of Cosmic Lords and Assistants. This great and wonderful Being is the One Whom we know as the Beloved SANAT KUMARA!

#### DISSOLUTION ONCE THREATENED THE EARTH

Long centuries ago, the planet Earth came to a point of crisis where it was destined to be dissolved by those Powers of Light in charge of planetary affairs. Due to the coming of "laggard souls" who were given embodiment upon the Earth, the atmosphere, the people, and the planet itself were contaminated to the point where there was no illumination or radiation from the Earth in return for the use of Life. The Harmony and Music of the Spheres were so affected by the discord in the thoughts and feelings of the people, that the Great Solar Lords called a meeting of the Cosmic Council at which it was decided that the Earth should be dissolved and the elemental substance of which it was composed returned to unformed primordial substance to be used in a new and constructive Creation which would manifest God's Will.

It is the Law of Life that, in order to sustain an intelligent form, there must be a reciprocation to the Universal Source for the investment of Life bestowed upon that form.

However, this decision also created problems of its own, as the dissolution of the Earth would have made "planetary orphans" of the lifestreams associated with the planet - leaving them without a physical planet upon which to complete their evolution.

As Ruler of the planet Venus, the Beloved Sanat Kumara attended this Cosmic Council, and when He heard the decision of the Council, He offered to come to Earth and release from His own Heart Flame the Light and Love required to sustain the planet until Her own people could again learn to pour forth Light and Love to do that for themselves. This was expected to take only a few centuries, but the continued recalcitrance of the people made it necessary for the Beloved Sanat Kumara to remain on the Earth as an exile of Love for several million years. It is part of the Cosmic Law that once an individual volunteers for a service, that one cannot be released from that vow until another part of Life is prepared and offers to assume the responsibility of that service. Thus Beloved Sanat Kumara could not be released from the Earth until some other Being, Who was a product of the Earth, was prepared to take His place.

There are no words to express the Love that this Great Being pours forth, or the Patience that He has had to exercise in remaining on this Dark Star century after century. One of the Ascended Ones has said: "Even the Masters Themselves can scarcely comprehend His Love and His Patience as He looked upon the sleeping race - all potential Light Bearers - choosing to slumber on while He gave of His maximum radiation to keep the Earth, which is their home, in existence - not for a century or two, but for millions of years. The Earth is a small revolving orb which, in this Galaxy, is not more than a speck of dust whose Light, if snuffed out, would scarcely make a flicker in the radiance

of the Solar System. Yet it is the planetary home of ten billion lifestreams who can only find mastery if the Earth is sustained as their cradle."

#### DISCOURSE BY BELOVED SANAT KUMARA

"Once upon a time in the long, long ago, as you say in your fairy tales, I was invited to attend a Great Council of the Representatives of the Suns of the Galaxy. I was the only Representative from the planet Venus. Ah, Venus, Star of Light - My Home! I can scarcely say Thy Name for the sweet nostalgia that fills My breast at the very thought of Thee!

"At this Council it was decided that the elemental substance which had been held in the matrix of the Earth be released, and as the planet itself did not contribute any Harmony or Light to the Universe, that it be dissolved into its native nothingness.

"Returning to the planet Venus, I thought deeply of the millions of lifestreams who would become planetary orphans if this decree were fulfilled.

"As moments of great import emphasize small things, I can still remember walking out into our garden where Venus, the Beloved of My Heart, was sitting and watching the contour of a cloud and how the Sun kissed it in its passing through the sky. I did not want to reveal My thoughts about volunteering to serve the Earth to My Beloved Venus, and can well remember the sound of the water rising from the heart of the fountain and then falling musically into the lily pool. I can tell you yet how many strands were woven into My sandals as I counted them over and over trying to come to a decision. Finally, Venus, Who of

course, felt My every thought and feeling said: 'Why do you not visit this Earth and see if You feel that You can benefit it by making such a Sacrifice?' Can you realize the relief that welled through Me at Her sweet release? When one loves another more than life itself, great is the sacrifice in giving that one freedom to depart on Cosmic Service knowing the centuries that such a parting will entail.

"And so I came to the Earth, and looking upon the Flame of God containing the Pattern of Perfection for each lifestream, I felt it worth all the Love, Patience and Light required to hasten the day when the Earth and Her evolutions would manifest the Perfection ordained for them. Upon My return to Venus, I told My Beloved of My decision, and then I informed the Council which was the Governing Body of the State. Every one of Them, without exception, volunteered to go before Me to prepare the Earth for My coming. From this group, thirty blessed ones were chosen, and their names will be dear to My Heart for all Eternity. For almost one thousand long years they labored on the Earth to prepare Shamballa for Our coming.

"Meanwhile, word gets around, even in interstellar space, and from other Stars and Planets and Systems, came Envoys of Light offering to assist Us in Our endeavor. Finally, nine thousand Beings were chosen - three thousand to take human embodiment; three thousand in the Nature and Devic Kingdoms; and three thousand Angels.

"Of the three thousand who were to be the Guardian Spirits for the Earth in human form, one thousand have already ascended into their Freedom. The remaining two thousand are those who were chosen by Beloved Serapis Bey and given the first Grant for their Holy Christ Selves to take command.

"Finally, when the Cosmic Moment had arrived and Shamballa was ready, I prepared to depart from Venus and come to the Earth. The Star which is My Spiritual Insignia rose above the planet Venus and the people were acquainted with the fact that something unusual was about to occur. So I took leave of My Beloved, My Planet, and My people to become a voluntary exile for centuries of time. The tiny points of Light within the hearts of the thirty waiting ones was a welcome sight as We turned Our attention Earthward where I have served these many years."

#### THE THIRTY WHO CAME FROM VENUS

Of all the blessed ones on Venus who stood before the Universal Lords of Karma and offered to come to the Earth before their Lord, Sanat Kumara, and prepare a Home for Him, thirty lifestreams were accepted as the advance Guard for the great Kumaras. These thirty souls voluntarily chose to accept the limiting karmic restrictions occasioned by birth into the human race - not for a lifetime or two, but for unknown centuries of time. They were then escorted into the upper atmosphere of the Earth to abide within the Octaves of Light under the loving care and hospitality of the Lords of the Second Ray until such time as conditions could be prepared for their first embodiment.

Because of the rapid vibratory action of their beings and such pure and beautiful natures, it was not easy to find parents through whom such lovely spirits could take form. Only the finest lifestreams were chosen by the Builders of Form and invited before the Lords of Karma for examination as to whether or not they could qualify to become the Earth channels for such Cosmic Visitors. Twelve of the children of Earth did so qualify and the details of embodiment, association, marriage, etc. were set into motion so that the

waiting ones might have their first opportunity to step through the veil into the realm of physical form. To each set of parents, five of these souls were born - again representing the Hand of God in action - this time preparing for the coming of the Lord of Love.

After the first embodiment, for nine hundred years these blessed ones returned again and again, seeking each other out, and remembering as best they could through the veil which they shared in common with the entire race, their Divine Purpose, Vow and Destiny. Slowly but surely, the City of The Bridge was built out of the primal substance of the Earth. Its choicest marble, its most precious jewels, its purest Gold, the fairest flowers, the most abundant fruit trees, and the greenest shrubbery were gathered from the four corners of the grateful Earth who owed Her sustenance to these Visitors who labored with the Vision of Their coming Lord ever before Their eyes and within the secret chambers of Their hearts.

Many a tide had ebbed and flowed around the rising columns of the Marble Bridge that rose from an azure sea to connect the mainland with the White Island before the final hour of Visitation was upon them. Many outworn bodies had laid gratefully aside, only to enter a new infant form and begin again the Labor of Love before the Lemurian Pole Star, shining in the Heavens, signalled through the clouds of their assumed consciousness that the Hour was upon them. Down through the centuries, each generation had passed on to the succeeding generation the knowledge of the mysterious Pole Star which was to signal the moment for which they ceaselessly and selflessly labored. When the Star reached its zenith, all was in readiness, and Beloved Sanat Kumara, with His magnificent Guard of Honor, came to abide upon the Earth.

## THE BUILDING OF SHAMBALLA

Think of the selfless Love of these thirty beings from Venus who were willing to leave their own planet where only Happiness, Harmony, Beauty and Perfection were expressed, to embody through human bodies and grow up in an atmosphere, environment and radiation of a humanity which had sunk so low that the Cosmic Law had decided to dissolve the planet Earth whereon they dwelt! These people from Venus were willing to make the sacrifice in order that there might be a suitable dwelling place for their Beloved Lord, Sanat Kumara, when He came to the Earth.

The original Shamballa on the planet Venus was and is magnificent beyond all words to describe. There dwell the beautiful Lady Venus, Beloved Sanat Kumara, Their Daughter, Beloved Meta, and the other Kumaras, the Lords of the Flame. From Shamballa They direct all the governmental and religious activities of Their planet. The thirty who embodied upon the Earth had to imprint upon their consciousness and etheric bodies a picture of that magnificent City of Shamballa as it was on Venus. Then, after coming through the denser bodies of the people of Earth, they awoke in infant form, took on a certain heritage of the race, national and family karma, and were also subject to the 'bond of forgetfulness'. As they grew to maturity, they had to draw from their intuitive memories the design of the City that they had once known on Venus.

Drawn together by the bonds of a common interest in one Cause, these people then began the work of finding the right location for the beautiful City which was to be the Home of their Lord. They had to find the material of which it was to be built, and by the labor of their own hands, design and build from the marble and stone the physical counterpart of the vision which they held within their minds. It

was not very different from that which our chelas are doing today. There were no clouds of Celestial Glory; no coming and going of Angelic Beings. There was only a vision held within the minds of dedicated people.

In eastern Asia, there now stretches a great desert in the location of that which was once the glorious City of Shamballa. It is now known as the Gobi Desert, which was, at that time, a beautiful inland sea, in the center of which lay a green and shining island which was known as the 'White Island', and upon this island was the ageless City of Shamballa built.

The builders were not always born within the vicinity of the Gobi Sea. Some travelled across seas and continents - drawn by the magnetic pull of what they thought, many times, was just a dream - hoping to find others of like mind and heart. They came together as strangers, of different families, of different races, but became bound to one another by this ephemeral dream. Then joining their energies and believing in their vision they commenced their colossal task.

More than once during that period after they had built strong foundations for their Temples, laid with care the wide streets, and planted the small saplings that were to grow into magnificent trees, great hordes of uncivilized and savage members of the human race descended from the hills, killed the inhabitants of the City, and destroyed the beautiful edifices which the people had worked so hard to create. However, as soon as it was possible, they returned again into embodiment and commenced to rebuild according to the former dream and pattern. After working against time, for there was a Cosmic Moment beyond which the Cosmic Law would not allow the Earth any more energy, the City was completed and made ready for the coming of the

great Lord of the World, Beloved Sanat Kumara.

#### THE COMING OF SANAT KUMARA

Now, Nature and man's elect were ready; the final hours of Earth's initiation had begun. The Lemurian Pole Star signified the coming of Sanat Kumara. As this Great Lord bade goodbye to His people, His Star, and His Beloved Venus, He and three other Kumaras, together with His Court of Angels and Masters, rose into the atmosphere of Venus, while from within the aura of Venus rose the great Star which is Sanat Kumara's Spiritual Insignia. All on Venus knew that any Cosmic Activity was heralded by the presence of this Star. Therefore, every heart on Venus was focused upon that Star awaiting its Message of the hour. The great Kumaras and Their Court rose slowly and majestically as They poured Their Blessings to Their planet, and as the Star then moved outward, these Lords of Love left Venus and journeyed toward the Earth's aura. All on Venus fell upon their knees and a beautiful hymn of Love and Blessing, tinged with the sadness of parting, went forth and enfolded the departing figures in a Mantle of Sacred Love.

As the Kumaras approached the Earth, which was now spinning darkly upon its bended axis, the thirty builders of the City of the White Island knelt in gratitude that the magnificent Temple was ready for the great Lord of the World. As the Kumaras descended in Grace and Dignity, the Three-fold Flame burst forth upon the Sacred Altar, and thus began the long service of Beloved Sanat Kumara, the Lord of the World, in keeping the Spiritual Light alive within the hearts of men. One Kumara ensouled the Powers of the Blue Flame; one the Gold Flame and the other the Pink Flame. As Sanat Kumara stepped into the

Three-fold Flame, it was instantly attached to the "sparks of Light" in the hearts of all lifestreams belonging to the evolutions of the Earth. Thus has Sanat Kumara sustained the identity of everyone belonging to Earth's evolutions.

At the moment when the Kumaras touched the Earth in this mighty event, Their great Aura of Pink Flame blanketed the Earth and suddenly Comfort, Hope and Peace entered the hearts of men; withered flowers raised their heads; the birds sang again; and the children once again laughed and played. What was this mysterious unseen ether that had entered into the very atmosphere of the Earth? Only thirty waiting ones knew - it was the Presence of their Beloved Lord - SANAT KUMARA!

This was the beginning of the Cosmic Thanksgiving on the Earth, for the Flame of Thanksgiving has gone forth rhythmically from Shamballa since the day when the thirty beings knelt before the coming of their Lord in reverent Love and Gratitude. It has builded in power as each lifestream has become aware of the benefits which have poured forth from it constantly. Thus did Beloved Sanat Kumara and His Court come and take up Their abode upon the Earth - not just centuries, but millions of years ago - and become exiles of Love!

When each one of us, as well as all mankind, are ascended and stand God-free in blazing Light, wearing the Garments of Immortality, it will be because Sanat Kumara believed enough in our Light and Life to do for us what each one should have done for himself countless aeons of time ago. If He had not rendered this Service, Earth's evolutions would have passed into the "second death" and thus individual consciousness would have ceased to be.

THINK UPON THIS! We are paying for our own life in service to Him, the Ascended Masters and Cosmic Beings, and to all mankind. We are paying for our Immortality down through aeons of time that have not yet been unfurled when and where we shall have being because of His Love. Every sunrise we see; every flower that gives to us its perfume; every friend and loved one that warms our hearts; we enjoy because we have Life - that Life which is the Gift of His Patience, His Service, and His Love in sustaining YOUR obligation to Life!

Sanat Kumara and Those Who came with Him from Venus have been called the Lords of the Flame of Immortality because, in His descent into the Heart of Shamballa, He brought a concentration of the Flame that had never been known before on the Earth because it represented the vibratory action of Venus. The Flame which was externalized at Shamballa has intensified during the millions of years since His coming to the Earth. It pours out the Keynote of Venus and the vibration of this superior Star into the atmosphere and consciousness of the Earth and its people.

The action of the Flame from Shamballa was designed to create self-conscious generating centers of Light through each lifestream inhabiting the Earth, and as each man, woman and child is a potential Light-Bearer, the sole purpose for Sanat Kumara's Presence upon the Earth has been to develop those Light Centers within everyone belonging to this planet.

CONTEMPLATION PERIOD: Here a few moments should be spent in contemplating the instruction that has been given. Soft music should be played, including the Keynote of Beloved Sanat Kumara . . . "Caprice Viennois" - F. Kreisler . . . Beloved Gautama - "Song of India" - Rimsky Korsakov . . . Lord Maitreya - "Ah, Sweet Mystery of Life" - V. Herbert.

## PART II

## THE GREAT WHITE BROTHERHOOD

When the Sun of this System directed the Flame into the Universal Light, and with the Elohimic Builders, created the planets of our chain, certain Beings of a superior order and development volunteered to come and, at the direction of the Parent Sun, become the Guardians and Teachers of the Races which were to develop into God Beings in the course of the Cosmic Day.

As each planet became the focal point for the evolution of a portion of the lifestreams drawn forth by our Sun, these Guardian Beings entered into the atmosphere of the planet presently active, and through the radiation of Their Love, the Power of Their Light, and the Gifts of Their Wisdom, enabled the younger spirits to attain God maturity.

When the Earth became the scene of the greatest activity in our Solar System, these Beings moved into Her Sphere of Influence and formed the spiritual stimulus which became the very atmosphere of the first Golden Age of Perfection, Innocence and Peace.

The effulgence of Their bodies and Their very proximity to the peoples of these early ages made it an easy process to complete their evolution; but the Cosmic Law required that, as soon as possible, a Spiritual Order be evolved from this child-like race who would be the Teachers and Guardians to their own people, thus enabling the Cosmic exiles to return to the natural sphere of Their own Activity and Light.

It was the Will of God that a Brotherhood be formed from those very lifestreams who have so long lived within

the radiance and blessing of their elder brothers and sisters from other planetary chains, but for some reason or other, no lifestream who had had its inception through the Earth planet seemed to pick up this vibration, but all lived on in a state happy innocence, completing their round of evolution and gaining the Ascension without contributing, in any manner, to the succeeding races. Then, upon Lemuria and Atlantis, the newly drawn forth spiritual egos descended further into matter by breaking the Law of Harmony, Beauty and Love. At this time, the Sun of the System was called before the Parent Sun and the Earth was to be written off as an imperfect and useless experiment.

Sanat Kumara and the Beloved Beings on Venus then interceded on behalf of the Earth and its evolving mankind and offered to enter into the orbit of the Earth, its atmosphere, and its people's karma, with the sole purpose and intent of creating from among the human race itself a Governing Council and Directive Body composed of voluntary members of the race who would interest others and increase its membership by the exertion of their own initiative. Thus, Sanat Kumara's first service to Live, after His entrance into the Earth's atmosphere, was to set up a skeleton of this Spiritual Order which is known in the world today as the Great White Brotherhood. Of course, there were none of the human race among its members; it was composed entirely of these same Guardian Beings, the Archangels and the Devic Hosts.

The tremendous impetus of Sanat Kumara's Love and the magnetic pull of His Heart Flame were all that He had to work with in stirring the souls of men and drawing forth, not by force or argument, but by the invisible, and yet resistless, Power of His Love, the sleeping spiritual senses of some members of the race. It was an entirely impersonal activity in which He engaged for many centuries, and

neither He nor Those Who worked with Him allowed Themselves to designate any particular lifestream as a potential - giving each and every soul equal opportunity to respond.

Eventually, two such lifestreams were found and they applied for membership. One later became the Buddha Lord Gautama (now Lord of the World) and the other became the Cosmic Christ, or World Teacher, Lord Maitreya.

From this small beginning, the Great White Brotherhood has grown in strength and numbers through the centuries until almost all of the Cosmic Guardians and Protectors have had Their places filled by the dedicated men and women of the human race.

Today, the Great White Brotherhood works on the same premise and with the same powers of Magnetic Love and impersonal Benediction, and the response of the spirit and the soul from within itself is the only passport into active membership.

It is the custom that when a member of the human race becomes a member of the Great White Brotherhood, such a one is invested with a Blessing from Sanat Kumara's own blazing Star of Light. The initiation which takes place unites the consciousness of the outer self with Sanat Kumara's own body for all Eternity. However, this does not take place until, within the heart of the student and disciple, there is created an individual Star which, when externalized, signifies to the Brotherhood that such a one is ready to merge his own personal life with that of God's Life in service for the good of the whole.

It brings great Joy and Happiness to Beloved Sanat Kumara to place that Star within each aura as soon as the heart's Light signifies that the individual is ready to accept

both this blessing and responsibility to become a Light Bearer vested with the power to change the feeling world of all with whom he comes in contact - not through human will - but through the Power of the Flame that is each one's heartbeat.

The forming of the Great White Brotherhood by Sanat Kumara was prompted by the necessity of re-establishing a conscious communion between the Ascended Master Realm and the outer consciousness of mankind. When the veil of human creation, spun by mankind from their secret thoughts, feelings, spoken words and actions, separated them, IN CONSCIOUSNESS, from their own "I AM" Presence, the Kingdom of the Angels, and the Cosmic and Ascended Beings, truly was mankind in a state of confusion and outer darkness. Thus, the Order was established in an endeavor to reach the minds of the FEW who retained some memory of the real consciousness in which Master, Angel, Elemental and Man walked together toward the fulfillment of God's Divine Plan.

From the time that Lord Gautama and Lord Maitreya presented Themselves before Sanat Kumara, They went through countless centuries of self-discipline, self-denial and self-mastery in embodiment after embodiment - passing through every experience which the Cosmic Council felt would build into Their souls the strength, love and constancy required in order that They might fulfill Their Cosmic roles.

Those who represent the Brotherhood in the world of men may take example from its Cosmic Founder and its Members, and in becoming such a magnetic power of Love Divine, they will find drawn to them those whom the Father has called and who will remain, not because of personal allegiance, but because of the affinity of the soul Light with

the Spiritual Essence which is the Brotherhood's Nature in this Universe.

#### THE RELEASE OF SANAT KUMARA

On New Year's Eve of 1956, after serving for aeons of time upon the Earth, the Beloved Sanat Kumara was given His freedom to return to His own planet, Venus. The actual ceremony of His departure did not take place until later in January of 1956 from both, Shamballa and Lord Michael's Temple of Faith in Banff, Alberta, Canada. The Beloved El Morya and His students of the Bridge to Spiritual Freedom had much to do with releasing the energy required to bring about many changes which enabled Sanat Kumara to be released in addition to the great preparation which Beloved Lord Gautama had made in order to be ready to become the Lord of the World.

It was Beloved El Morya's privilege and honor to present the Scroll to Sanat Kumara which announced His Cosmic Freedom, and this is what Beloved El Morya had to say about this great event in an address which He gave in the Philadelphia Sanctuary on December 31, 1955:

#### Excerpts from Beloved El Morya's Address of December 31, 1955

"Tonight, the entire assembly of the Great White Brotherhood, drawn to the Royal Teton for this great occasion, is gathered together in the large Audience Chamber - all deeply intent upon the Activities about to take place.

"Sanat Kumara, Lord of the World, and Guardian of the planet Earth, now enters. He Who has sustained this planet in its System comes again tonight, in Humility and Grace, to

receive the Thought-form for the Year 1956. He comes forward slowly and majestically. First, He bows low before the Flame on the Altar; then He touches the head of each one of the four Sponsors with His hand and then steps into the Heart of the Flame.

"Even to the outer sight of man tonight, the Royal Teton presents the appearance of a glorious natural cathedral, with the blazing Light from within playing upon the snow at its cap. As We stand for a moment contemplating the beauty of this great mountain range, let Us consider how wonderful is Nature to create those magnificent spires pointing Heavenward to remind even the most mundane among mankind of the Divine Principle behind all manifest Life.

"Tonight the Teton is filled with activity. The Members of the Karmic Board have already taken Their places on the magnificent thrones of Chinese jade created for Their use in Love and Gratitude by the Brothers of the Retreat. Around these thrones, a vast amphitheatre in circular form has been erected by the Builders of Form, with seven great tiers of seats in the various colors of the Rays. Here are being seated the individuals among mankind who have been brought, in their inner bodies, by Angelic Beings.

"The Members of the Karmic Board are robed in varying shades of the gentle color pink, the Beloved Portia wearing a deep rose tint. As Spokesman for the Board, She is seated in the center - Her throne being raised slightly above the others. Her magnificent robe is banded with a crystalline substance - the long train sweeping around and arranged in deep folds at the front. Upon Her head She wears the seven-pointed Crown, adorned in front with a massive pink diamond. The other Members of the Board wear similar Crowns, the only point of difference being in the size of the central jewel.

"All during this busy evening the various activities and ceremonies attendant upon the termination of the 'old' year and the beginning of the 'new' year have been taking place. And NOW, beloved ones, how shall I put into words the JOYFUL NEWS that it is My pleasure, privilege and honor to impart to you?

"SANAT KUMARA HAS BEEN RELEASED FROM HIS EXILE OF THE AGES!"

"This decision by the Cosmic Law came as a complete surprise to all but a very few of the Celestial Hierarchy and it was My sweet privilege and honor to be invited to present the Scroll announcing His Cosmic Freedom to Him as He stood in deep meditation within the Flame upon the Altar. After its reception, He remained for some time gazing in profound contemplation at the Gift of Freedom within His Hands, while the expression of Joy and Gratitude upon the faces of the entire multitude as they were made aware of its contents through My words of presentation, was beautiful to behold.

"The Lord Buddha, Who has been preparing Himself through long ages for this hour, now advanced slowly toward the Flame, and Sanat Kumara, from His position within It, removed the Crown from His head and placed it gently upon the head of Lord Gautama Who knelt to receive it with His hands reverently crossed upon His breast in an attitude of Humility and Grace.

"Sanat Kumara then stepped forth from the Flame and, standing by the side of Lord Gautama, blessed and thanked the multitude present and all life for His release, and expressed the desire to remain in Shamballa as Regent until the expiration of the time set by the Cosmic Law for His stay upon the Earth a few years ago. The Lord Gautama will

rule as Lord of the World from this night henceforth.

"It was a tremendous and surprising climax to a most eventful evening, and I am sure that every lifestream in that vast assembly was grateful to God for the privilege of witnessing a Cosmic Event unparalleled in all evolutionary history!"

#### SANAT KUMARA'S RETURN TO VENUS

As previously mentioned, after His release from His exile of the ages, Sanat Kumara prepared to return to His own beloved planet, Venus. The following is an account of that great event by Archangel Michael, from Whose Retreat Beloved Sanat Kumara left for Venus on the night of January 21, 1956:

Excerpts from an Address by Beloved Lord Michael  
January 21, 1956

"It is My great honor and privilege to re-open the doors of My Retreat here in the Western Hemisphere tonight - and for what purpose? For the great and magnificent purpose of forming the platform - forming the impetus - forming the actual momentum of energy upon which the Lord of the World shall ascend, in majestic glory and dignity, to His Home on Venus.

"The activity begins tonight at Shamballa. You are, of course, acquainted with Shamballa - its marble Bridge; the beautiful Temples representing the Seven Great Rays; the great central pool in which play the magnificent Flame fountains; and the beautiful Temple of Sanat Kumara overlooking the whole.

"From within this Temple, Sanat Kumara has reigned since His coming to Earth many millions of years ago, and from within this Temple He has sent forth every Messenger of Light who has ever carried the Message of God and the Example of the Nature of God to man. This Temple is filled with memories for each of you and for each of Us as We look upon it tonight.

"Over this Temple have always flown the Crest, the Banner, and the Standard of Sanat Kumara which is, of course, the planet Venus surrounded with the laurel wreath on a deep purple field. Tonight, when the Standard is lowered for the first time since His coming, the Standard of Lord Gautama will be raised - the two activities taking place almost simultaneously. When the Purple Banner of Sanat Kumara comes down, the golden Banner of Lord Gautama showing the planet Earth surrounded with the colors of the Causal Body - on a gold field - will take its place above the Temple.

"Now let us go back for a moment and see the activity as it took place. The Standard of Sanat Kumara is still waving over the Temple. Now, as all eyes are focused upon it, it comes slowly down, and as it does so, every Standard is dipped in recognition, love and gratitude for the Service it represents. Then, almost within the same action, the gold Standard of Lord Gautama ascends where it now waves, in undulating folds of bright color, upon the soft breeze. It is a most solemn moment; in a way, a nostalgic moment, for it portends change, not only for the Celestial Hierarchy dedicated to the welfare of the planet, but for the people evolving upon it as well.

"The final ceremony of the transition of power from Sanat Kumara to Lord Gautama, as well as Sanat Kumara's departure for Venus, takes place at My Retreat in the Western

Hemisphere which, in itself, has a real significance. Those of Us Who are privileged to witness it will never forget the solemnity of this great occasion.

"The two great Hierarchs approach one another from either side of the great Altar, ascend the steps together, and stand facing one another - Their Causal Bodies blazing out like great fans (identical in size) in all the glorious colors of the Rays. Now, They approach one other until They meet within the Flame on the Altar where They become ONE, at which moment there is a tremendous flash of Light followed by an expansion of the Flame which passes through the entire atmosphere of the Earth. At that precise moment, the Causal Body of Sanat Kumara is withdrawn from the body of Earth, while that of Lord Gautama enfolds it in Its embrace. The Causal Body of Sanat Kumara becomes the aureole encompassing Him and His entourage on the journey to Venus.

"The transition to His own beloved Star for Sanat Kumara and Those who accompanied Him was accomplished in a beautiful chariot fashioned out of etheric substance by the visualizing process of chelas on the Earth plane who were aware that this transition would take place within a specified period of time. The actual journey was accomplished, of course, with the speed of Light, and almost immediately, They had arrived within the orbit of Venus. In the meantime, the Lady Venus had come out to meet Her Lord. She was accompanied by Her retinue, and as the two companies approached one another, Sanat Kumara descended from His chariot and went forward alone to meet His Queen.

"Beloved Lady Master Venus, and all Her people have prepared, for His reception, the magnificent original Temple of Shamballa, which was duplicated here on Earth for Him. The great Kumaras, the Angelic Host, the Priests and Priestesses, and the people themselves are all in a festive

mood and in a state of great spiritual expectancy for His coming. It will be an event of exact Cosmic Moment and He will appear before them as He disappeared so many eons ago. Before leaving My Retreat, Sanat Kumara spoke to the Great White Brotherhood and to the conscious initiates and chelas."

#### ADDRESS BY BELOVED SANAT KUMARA

"Beloved and Blessed Spiritual Hierarchy, You Who have answered My Heart Call and formed the Great White Brotherhood; You Who have lived and died and lived again, age after age and era after era, in order to forward the Cause of God upon the planet Earth; to You, tonight, I give My Heart and My Hand. As there is no separation in Love, I shall be as close to You as You desire to have Me. I would no more think of permanently leaving You - the Elohim, the Archangels, the Brotherhood, and the sweet struggling chelas without the Comfort and solace of My Presence, My Strength, and My Momentum, than I would think of leaving My God. We are as much ONE in this present Cosmic transition as We have ever been!

"To You, Beloved Gautama, Whose great Light and expansion of Consciousness have made it possible for Me to again become part of the evolution of Venus - to You, My Brother, I give My Heart's Love!

"To each and every One Who has answered the call of the Beloved El Morya; Who has believed that there was the capacity and the ability within the human heart to cooperate with God-free Beings in removing the shackles of limitation and the shadows that have enshrouded the souls of men - to You I give My Love!

"To the beloved chelas I say, think you that I could forget the dear Earth when so much of My Life, so much of My very Self is woven into the substance of her people, her elements, her oceans and her continents? Ah, no! Glad I am to have Her purified form ever before My sight!

"I accept with pleasure the gifts that you so kindly offer Me - the rings and the Crowns for Myself and My Beloved - which you have woven out of your own thought substance. This night, as I enter into the orbit of My own Star and speak to My people face to face for the first time since My departure, I shall tell them of a race brave beyond words to describe; of a race which has believed in God despite every kind of mental, emotional and physical agony; and My people shall be richer by reason of the example of a handful of brave chelas scattered over the face of the Earth, of that of its yet unawakened humanity as a whole, and the other striving evolutions upon it.

"So - sweet Earth, sweet Virgo, Beloved Neptune, Beloved Aries, Beloved Amaryllis - all that is within the planet and upon it - thank You for the opportunity of serving!

"There is no time in loving Service. Thank you, beloved Earth, for your hospitality, and for the privilege of holding you within My bosom. Thank you for permitting Me to share in your redemption., Thank you for letting Me share your Victory. Thank you for being such a marvelous Hostess, not only to Myself, but to My Kumaras and the other evolutions who came here from Venus. Thank you for attempting to understand My Presence and for accepting the Patience which is My Gift to give. Thank You, Beloved Michael, for having preserved the Flame of Faith upon which Earth's Freedom is assured. God be with you until I return!"

Note: As a result of this great event, there will be a three-fold activity of the Holy Triumvirate within the Governing Body of the Spiritual Hierarchy consisting of Lord Gautama as the Lord of the World, Beloved Sanat Kumara as the Regent and Counsellor, and Lord Maitreya Who will act as the Head and Heart of the Brotherhood in all ceremonial service.

#### OFFICES OF THE SPIRITUAL HIERARCHY

Holding the Divine Blueprint to which all Beings serving for the externalization of Perfection upon the Earth have access, is the great Cosmic Being known as the Silent Watcher, Beloved Immaculata.

The LORD OF THE WORLD is the Supreme Authority for all activities of the Hierarchy, and is the actual Dispenser of the Works and Powers of the Godhead. He serves closely with the Lords of Karma, the World Teacher, or Cosmic Christ. This Office is now held by Beloved Lord Gautama Whose Light and Aura were sufficiently expanded for Him to assume this Office on New Year's Eve of 1956 and thus release the Beloved Sanat Kumara from His voluntary exile upon the planet Earth.

In His last embodiment, Lord Gautama was the son of a Ruler in India whose love for his son was so great that he would not allow Gautama to look upon sordidness of any kind. However, in later years, after witnessing the distressing conditions which prevailed in the world, Lord Gautama left His home, His wealth and His family to search for an explanation of these things.

After seven long years of searching which included an "inner journey" to the Heart of God, He finally attained Illumination. Even though He could have remained in the

glorious Spheres of Light at that time, His Love for all life was so great that He returned again to the mundane activities of daily living, but was determined to give forth the instruction and understanding that He had received in His great Illumination.

Upon His Ascension, Lord Gautama assumed the Office of Lord Buddha which He held until His elevation to Lord of the World on New Year's Eve of 1956.

The Service of LORD BUDDHA is to embody the Love of God and sustain the Spiritual Fire in the souls of mankind while they are in the environment upon the Earth where they are required to develop and mature. The Buddha actually steps down the Nature and Vibration of the Kingdom of Heaven in order that the soul is not completely exiled while upon the Earth. This Office is now held by Beloved Lord Maitreya.

The WORLD TEACHER, or COSMIC CHRIST, serves under the Lord of the World and endeavors to develop the conscious minds of the people of Earth by connecting the radiation of the Buddha with the Earth's evolution. He is the Being Who brings forth every World Religion and usually services for a period of about 14,000 years. It is His service to teach all who carry the World of God to men, and to stimulate the Spiritual Centers within the seven distinct and different types of mankind. This Office, held by Lord Maitreya, is administered jointly by the Beloved Ascended Masters Jesus and Kuthumi, Who were elevated to this great Office when Lord Gautama became Lord of the World and Lord Maitreya was raised to the Office of the Buddha.

## ADDRESS BY BELOVED LORD GAUTAMA

"I bring to you the feeling and substance of Peace which has been My atmosphere for aeons of time. If you will accept it, that Peace shall become for you a permanent part of your world.

"I taught in India many hundreds of years ago. Now nearly all of India chooses to recognize and honor My Teachings although, 2500 years ago, only a few dusty monks and many curious passers-by were interested. I know what it is to have walked the Earth - seeing human distress - and because of that, by deliberate conscious endeavor, I pierced through every one of the Seven Spheres of Higher Consciousness to find the Holy Truth of Life - obedience to the Laws of which would not only alleviate, but completely remove and prevent, the recurrence of such distress in the future. Having achieved My goal; having found that Truth, I then renounced My God-given right to stay there and voluntarily returned to Earth to resuscitate an almost totally incapacitated body which had been neglected during all those years. Now, after 2500 years, there are many Shrines builded bearing the Name of Buddhists.

"As Lord of the World, it makes Me very humble, very grateful, and desirous of expanding more and more Divine Love until all your endeavors are crowned with God-Success. Perhaps I shall not be a spectacular Lord of the World, but I shall be a loving One ! My personal Ray is anchored within each one of your hearts - carrying My Love to you, for you are the hope of the Hierarchy as well as of the Earth and Her people!"

## CONTEMPLATION PERIOD

Here a few minutes should be spent in contemplation to quiet music and the foregoing words . . . see previous contemplative period for suggested music selections.

## PART III

## THE ACTIVITY OF THE HOLY CHRIST SELF

The Christ Self of every lifestream belonging to this planet was created by the Father-Mother God long before the personal self came into physical embodiment. This beautiful Christ Self desires, through the personal self, to complete Its glorious Pattern and Plan in the world of form, thus fulfilling the Edict of the Eternal Father and rendering a particular service which adds to the glory of the Divine Pattern and Plan of the Universe. Until each Christ Self is enabled to fulfill Itself, the full Perfection of the Cosmic Divine Plan is not manifest because no other Christ Self can render the particular service to another.

Through the unhappy use of free will, the Christ Selves of the majority of this evolution have been denied fulfillment and yet have sustained the personality with the hope that some day enough Grace would enter the heart and consciousness of the outer self so that it would co-operate in manifesting its reason for being and justify the expenditure of the energies of God, the Nature Kingdom, the Angelic and the Elemental Kingdoms which have sustained Life in each personality for aeons of time. However, the Cosmic Law has finally taken a hand and refuses to allow further expenditure of the pure energies of God, Angels, Masters and Elementals, to sustain the foolishness of the human person-

ality. Thus, in 1952, a Cosmic Edict went forth that within the next twenty-year period, the Christ Selves of all mankind would have to connect with Their outer selves and serve Their Cosmic Purpose, or descend with the personality to the Solar System below the one upon which They are presently evolving, and there endeavor to complete Their service to God and man. These Divine Selves desire to complete Their service in the evolution to which They belong, and for that reason the Dispensation was given whereby human free will might be set aside and the Christ Self surge through the outer personality and compel the Divine Plan fulfilled.

Until recently, Lord Maitreya represented the Father of Life to all the Christ Selves of unascended mankind and through His momentum and Power, the Individual Christ Self is enabled to draw closer to the outer self. The following is an address by the Beloved Holy AEolus, given when He held the Office of Maha Chohan, describing a service which Beloved Lord Maitreya rendered to all mankind at a Transmission of the Breath Ceremony, not so long ago.

#### BELOVED HOLY AEOLUS SPEAKS:

“The Christ of every member of this evolution, including those not in embodiment at the time, and all in the astral and psychic realms, were present for the service which Lord Divino gave. Over the entire continent of Asia, these beautiful White Fire Beings stood canopying the sky with the blazing Light of Their Presence. The most exquisite music filled the atmosphere. Beloved Sanat Kumara and Lord Gautama were the Guests of Honor and sat upon marble thrones facing the Brotherhood.

“The Christ Selves of the entire race gathered in a great shining white spiral of Living Beings over the hillside

and Lord Maitreya stepped into the center of this spiral which stretched into the atmosphere of the Earth for over 10,000 feet. He wore pure snow-white garments and His only adornment was a lei of white flowers around His neck.

“The Light of Lord Maitreya’s Presence is so exquisite that one is always drawn toward that Presence just to bathe in the substance of His Love Divine. His hair shone with the radiance of the Godhead and His beautiful violet eyes were filled with the warmth and Love which are His Nature. A snow-white Dove perched upon His shoulder and two lovely Angels, also in pure white, walked behind Him carrying a long white staff from whence blossomed the Mystic Flower of Shamballa.

“We all stood as He entered the circle composed of the Christ Selves of the entire human race. Even Sanat Kumara and Lord Gautama inclined Their heads toward Him in honor of His Service and Office as the Cosmic Christ.

“As the moment for the first Breath approached; a pure white Flame arose around His figure and He disappeared within It. The Flame Itself rose from the Earth in a Pillar of White Fire to the crest of the Celestial Figures surrounding It. At a given moment, a burst of music containing Lord Maitreya’s Keynote sounded from within the Flame and We all breathed It in, blessed It, and sent It forth on Its journey around the world.

“Simultaneously, the Christ Selves of the race spread out and took Their positions above the physical bodies into which Their Flames have been anchored through the centuries, and Lord Maitreya again appeared from within the Vestments of the Flame - shining like the Sun. With each Breath, the Christ Selves drew the Flame of His Cosmic Christ Power into Their own Hearts and then, individually, directed

It down through the outer self. This personalized the outpouring - each Christ Self giving full attention to the outer self which is its own responsibility. This was the first release of the Cosmic Christ Power through the personal selves of every member of the human race to take place upon this planet. No lifestream belonging to the Earth's evolutions was excluded from this service.

"After the Flame had circled the Earth for fifteen minutes, I entered the Central Focus of the Flame, and standing with Lord Maitreya, called forth the Messengers of My Office. Suddenly, there appeared countless millions of white Doves, each of which flew forth with My blessing and entered the aura of the Christ Self of every lifestream, thus duplicating the service rendered to the Master Jesus when He was baptized by John the Baptist under Lord Divino's Blessed Presence two thousand years ago.

"At the close of this part of the Ceremony, the Celestial Choir began the great Cosmic Songs of Praise to the Heart of Creation; then the Brotherhood and Guests took up the song and all felt and abided in the Heart of Peace. This service was rendered nightly for thirty days at this time to give the impetus so needed to mankind. May every student feel the Presence of Their Christ Self and the Holy Dove of Peace!"

#### SHAMBALLA : HOME OF THE SPIRITUAL HIERARCHY

SHAMBALLA, Thou great Spiritual Center of the Illuminati of all ages, we bow before Thy Presence and approach Thy Sacred Orbit and radiant Aura in humble Gratitude for the privilege of knowing that Thou art! Because Thou art, our planet IS today! From the Holy Heart of Thy Sacred Halls have come forth ALL of the Messengers Who have brought Light to the children of men, and within Thy Holy of Holies

dwelt Our Lord and King and Saviour of this sweet Earth, Beloved Sanat Kumara, the Ancient of Days!

During the centuries which followed the building of the beautiful City of Shamballa on the White Island in the inland sea of Eastern Asia, great cataclysmic activity made many changes in the Earth's surface. One of these upheavals caused the destruction of the physical city and the inland sea eventually became a desert which we know today as the Gobi Desert. Upon the destruction of the physical Shamballa, it was removed in its entirety into the Etheric Realm over that location where it continued to be the Home of the great Spiritual Hierarchy of the planet Earth.

The Etheric Focus of Shamballa remained in this location until November 26, 1964 when it was transferred in its entirety to a location above the physical Central Focus of the Spiritual Hierarchy established on Long Island, New York, by the chelas of the Bridge to Spiritual Freedom under the guidance of the Hierarchy.

#### An address by BELOVED KUTHUMI

The following is a description of the ceremonials which took place on that momentous occasion as given by the Beloved Ascended Master Kuthumi:

"Hallowed be the Name of the Cosmic "I AM" Presence through Whose Love and Graciousness I am permitted this day to fill the role of Cosmic Narrator for the activities which took place on Long Island when the Cosmic Permanent Ray at Shamballa was anchored into the Earth substance.

"Since the fifteenth of this month, tremendous prepa-

rations have been made at Inner Levels so that the Etheric Temple would be in magnificent readiness for the anchorage of the Flame and Ray of Shamballa into the substance of the Earth where it shall be constantly energized and expanded by the Hierarchy until a visible Replica shall be manifest on this land.

"There was a great amphitheatre over this locality filled with the Angelic Host. The Celestial Music which emanated from Their Beings was of the most exquisite blending of tones - unheard of in the atmosphere of this planet since the appearance of human creation.

"As One looked further, it could be seen that every Silent Watcher, through emanation of Light, was participating, and the Angelic Host had taken up Their stations for every nation on this Earth so that They could assist in tying the energies of the chelas who were tuning in to this Cosmic Event.

"For this specific occasion, a special Throne-Altar, built in tiers in semi-circular form, has been erected around the Holy of Holies. The Sacred Cosmic Immortal Victorious Three-fold Flame for this planet is held within a Golden Brazier which rests upon an alabaster pedestal through which flows a vein of golden essence.

"One hears a magnificent Symphony as the assembled Guests rise and Beloved Helios and Vesta take Their places in the Throne section of the Temple - next to the highest tier. Following in glorious precessional, preceded by a Seraphic Guard, is the Lord of the World, Gautama, simply attired in white garments with a golden band at the hem, sleeve, and neckline. Following are Beloved Sanat Kumara and Lord Maitreya, both dressed in white and gold similar to Lord Gautama.

"We now see the regal Saint Germain in all the dignity of His Being and Office, accompanied by His Lady Portia, ascend to Their places in the Throne section. Beloved Jesus and beautiful Mother Mary follow and proceed to Their places where it was My great privilege to have a chair reserved for My humble Self.

"We now witness the electrifying Presence of Beloved El Morya, then Lord Lanto, Serapis Bey, Hilarion, Lady Nada, and Beloved Kwan Yin Who is representing the Seventh Ray and Beloved Saint Germain's place.

"A tremendous, almost hushed, Reverence is now experienced. However, the overtones of the Angelic Choir and Symphony can be heard as all heads are bowed and everyone rises at the signal that Beloved Alpha and Omega are about to enter the Temple. In a burst of the most triumphant music, Beloved Alpha and Omega proceed down the aisle to the semi-circle and then ascend to the uppermost tier.

"All is in readiness for the induction Ceremonies and the Cosmic Keynote embodied in 'At Dawning' and 'Homing' is heard - signifying that Beloved AEolus is present. He approaches the Altar followed by Beloved Paul and Lady Rowena. An Attendant from the Court of Helios and Vesta removes the green and gold cape which the Beloved Maha Chohan wears, and a vestment emblazoned with a beautiful Dove is placed upon His shoulders. The Mighty Vesta raises Her hand in the Authority which is Hers and vests the Beloved AEolus with the rite of the Office of the Cosmic Holy Spirit for the planets under the direction of Helios and Vesta.

"The cape of green and gold is now placed upon the shoulders of Beloved Paul, and Beloved Vesta, with the proper Invocation, raises Him to the Office of Maha Chohan, Representative of the Holy Spirit for the planet Earth.

"The pink cape which was formerly worn by Beloved Paul is now placed upon the shoulders of Lady Rowena, and as Beloved Vesta raises Her hand and makes the pronouncement, Lady Rowena becomes Chohan of the Third Ray.

"At this time, there is a slight interim of deep Silence - just pulsating Light of great intensity. We hear the melodious tone of a gong and an intonation is given by the Mighty Alpha, and as He and Beloved Omega blaze the Light from Their Hearts into the Being of Lord Gautama, the entire Temple is filled with an intensified Light wherein the Assembly is blended into ONE GREAT LIGHT, and We each thrill to the tremendous pulsation of the Flame and Ray of Holy Shamballa flowing from Alpha and Omega, Beloved AEolus and Lord Gautama into the Flame before the Altar, and then into the physical substance of the Earth. Thus, the Sacred Focus of the Great White Brotherhood is officially established in Its New and Permanent location, etherically and physically, on Long Island.

"Suffice it is to say that the Sacred Three-fold Flame transferred from the Gobi Desert to the Altar of Shamballa over Long Island is of tremendous expanded proportions as this activity takes place. The Silence, Gratitude and Pure Divine Love is of the greatest magnitude, and truly is the Earth blessed beyond comprehension as the Spiritual Hierarchy now has a Focus upon the Earth-plane from whence instructions and blessings heretofore unheard of shall emanate - for the betterment of the planet and all Her evolutions."

## PART IV

### OUTLINE FOR THE DIRECTOR TO USE IN CLASS

1. Three Candles should be lighted by the Director BEFORE Students arrive.

Soft music should be played for at least a half hour before the Class commences, and all should be seated for fifteen minutes of this time maintaining SILENCE and ABSORB the radiation.

2. After greeting the students, the DIRECTOR gives a short visualization and then follows this with the INVOCATION.

### INVOCATION

Dearly Beloved Presence of God "I AM" in us, the Source of all that is, everywhere present, and anchored within each one of our hearts and that of all mankind, we love and adore You! We acknowledge You to be the Owner and Giver of our Life, our Intelligence, our Substance, our ALL! We call to our own Holy Christ Selves and Those of all mankind to COME FORTH NOW and take full command and control of each outer personality until the Divine Plan for all is made manifest and eternally sustained!

Great Host of Ascended Masters and great Cosmic Beings, Beloved Sanat Kumara, Lord Gautama, Beloved Lord Divino and the Maha Chohan; SEAL us in the mighty balancing activity of Your Love, Wisdom and Power of Perfection, and let the pressure of Your Love enable our Holy Christ Selves to take command of us RIGHT NOW and eternally sustained. We thank You.

### 3. READ PARTS I, II, III

### 4. BENEDICTION

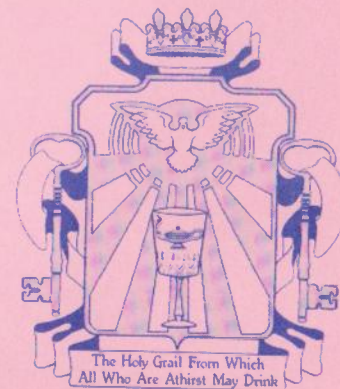
Sealed in the Mighty Balancing Activity of the Three-fold Flame from the Hearts of Beloved Sanat Kumara, Lord Gautama and Lord Kuthumi, we Thank You, Great Beings of Love, for Your outpouring to us this day. Let it pour through us to bless every part of Life we contact into its Divine Plan fulfilled. We Love, Bless, and thank each One of You for Your long and selfless Service to our Earth and to all Life everywhere. We call to the Infinite Presence of All Life to Bless You, and Bless You, and Bless You in ways that even You know not of. We thank You.

### 5. Extinguish Candles.

PRIMARY  
INSTRUCTION

1 3

THE GOAL OF LIFE  
- THE ASCENSION



PART I

**PRIMARY INSTRUCTION**

The Ascension of Christ into Heaven . . . . . 1

**LESSON NO. 13**

The Ascension of Christ . . . . . 5

The Moving of the Ascension Throne to Lysor . . . . . 4

The Babylonian Temple at Lysor . . . . . 5

**THE GOAL OF LIFE**

The Jesus Temple . . . . . 10

**THE ASCENSION**

Return of the Ascension . . . . . 13

PART II

Disciples . . . . . 14

The Path of the Ascension . . . . . 15

The Ascension . . . . . 19

Beloved Saint Gertrude . . . . . 21

Beloved Jesus . . . . . 22

Beloved Mother . . . . . 23

PART III

**A BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM**

**TEACHINGS PUBLICATION**

. . . . . 25

THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM . . . . . 26

. . . . . 27

. . . . . 28

CONTENTS

PART I

The Ascension is the Goal of Life . . . . . 1  
The Ascension Flame at Luxor, Egypt . . . . . 5  
The Moving of the Ascension Flame to Luxor . . . . . 6  
The Ascension Temple at Luxor . . . . . 8  
The Inner Temple : The Focus of the Flame . . . . . 10  
Return of the Ascension Flame to Atlantis . . . . . 13

PART II

Discourse - Beloved Serapis Bey . . . . . 14  
The Path of the Ascension . . . . . 18  
The Ascension . . . . . 19  
Beloved Saint Germain : His Own Ascension . . . . . 22  
Beloved Jesus : His Own Ascension . . . . . 22  
John, the Beloved : The Ascension of Jesus . . . . . 23

PART III

Decrees . . . . . 25

PART IV

Outline for Class Directors . . . . . 27

COPYRIGHT 1990  
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

Published by

**THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM**

PO Box 753, Payson, AZ 85547  
USA

## PART I

## THE ASCENSION IS THE GOAL OF LIFE

The Ascension into the Perfected State in the Realms of Light is the GOAL for every man, woman and child on the Earth. The Ascension in the Light is essential for the full manifest expression of the Divine Plan for every Elemental, for every Angel who, through love for mankind, took temporary embodiment in the human race, as well as for every human being belonging to Earth's evolution.

It is well for those who desire to be a part of this redemptive process for the Earth to know that the Ascension Flame is practical and can be used in everyday activities of life to change and raise the quality of energy in so-called inanimate objects as well as people. Call forth this Ascension Flame and see It rise through the Earth, the Water, the Air and the Fire elements, and see the change by the requalification of discordant energy which comes from your application.

The Supreme and Ultimate Goal of every lifestream is the Ascension into the Electronic Body of the "I AM" Presence where such a one becomes forever free from discord, strife and limitation of every kind. If only the people of Earth would be willing to accept the possibility of their own personal Ascension instead of accepting disintegration, limitation, decay and death as the natural order of God's Divine Plan!

What is the Ascension? Merely the raising of the purified energies of the lifestream into the Perfection of the individualized "I AM" Presence. It means that every thought, feeling, word and deed, and every atom of energy

must be transmuted into Perfection. This can be done quite joyously and painlessly by the dynamic use of the Violet Transmuting Flame of Divine Mercy and Compassion which has been given to us for this purpose.

The student who is about ready for his own Ascension usually volunteers to not only make the effort to transmute his own destructive karma, but also assist in the redemption of the karma of the rest of mankind. It is when the student DESIRES to make the balance that the Masters can give the greatest assistance. The Ascension is not so much a 'mystic' experience as it is a scientific one. The student is taught how to quicken the vibration of the atoms in all of his four lower bodies by the use of the Sacred Fire, by which process he consciously instigates the throwing off of the discordant vibrations.

The public Ascension of the Beloved Master Jesus was for the express purpose of showing mankind THEIR ULTIMATE DESTINY! The great Mercy of Life has provided the Violet Transmuting Flame which is ALREADY QUALIFIED LIFE, to assist in the dissolving and transmuting of the imperfections around the atoms. Life provides WATER for our use, but it would be difficult if each individual had to precipitate every drop of water he used! So it is with the Violet Transmuting Flame. It is already provided; you do not have to create it; it only requires your daily dynamic use of it to bring relief from distress, thus bringing Perfection - and ultimately, the Ascension to each individual who uses it.

The more Joy, Happiness, and Enthusiasm you can release in your application, the quicker will your Victory manifest. Self-condemnation, self-pity and self-depreciation because of mistakes made are not in accord with the Law. Many are the experiences through which the 'Candidate for the Ascension' must pass so that each one can learn

the Power of the Holy Christ Flame within the heart and thus govern the four lower bodies.

All Life is built on the Law of the Circle, but the *descent* of Spirit into matter is only half of the process of Being. The ASCENT of the lifestream should be an hourly and daily process. The pure energy that comes from the God Presence is amplified by the personality in all constructive use of the life energy. Thus, during every second of every day should the Ascension be a reality to all, and the actual process of ascending be part of the daily living.

When the flow of Life Energy from the "I AM" Presence to the human form is greater than the flow from the human personality back to the God Presence, the individual is "grounded" or "Earthbound" as most of mankind seem to be. When the flow of energy from the personality is qualified with Perfection (the talents multiplied) and is greater than the "down-flow", then does the Flame ascend and rise on the greater current. Thus it is that the Ascension takes place! Therefore, day by day, as you receive the energy of Life from your God Presence and amplify it with GOOD, this adds to the original store and you build the ladder upon which you will eventually ascend to your Freedom.

The Ascended Master Saint Germain has said that when only fifty one percent of your energy is qualified constructively, your Ascension is assured. That is a small balance - one percent - more of energy going back to the God Presence qualified with Perfection.

The average individual uses about three percent of this energy constructively; twenty-five percent destructively; and the balance of seventy-two percent is wasted force. This seventy-two percent goes forth helter-skelter on every passing thought and feeling. Every day you receive

TONS of pure life energy - pure primal Life from God. That is the "down-flow"; and every day you send up a thin stream of good thoughts, decrees, efforts and intentions. This is the "up-flow". The Ascension is a scientific fact, the up-flow must balance the down-flow - plus one percent!

Check on yourself! Is your MENTAL BODY free from thought-forms of worry, distress and distortions regarding the image of your brother? Is it free from the trash and accumulation of your concepts of the ages? Is your Mental Body able to hold the Divine Pattern and Plan of your own identity as well as that of your fellowman - holding thoughts only of a positive and constructive nature?

Is your EMOTIONAL BODY bogged down with depressions, with negative feelings that rise from the acceptance of limitation, age and disease? Is it heavy with displeasure? Or is your Emotional Body filled with Enthusiasm, Faith, Illumination, Understanding, and Love for God and your fellowman? Is it filled with Purity and Dedication and Consecration to Saint Germain's great Age and Era of Freedom? Is it filled with the desire to minister to your fellowman, and to use the Powers of Invocation and Radiation to assist them?

Is your ETHERIC BODY clear of all hidden resentments and rebellions of the injustices of others toward you, with hidden hurts and imperfect memories? Or is your Etheric Body filled with the memories of the Powers of Light which the Ascended Ones use and you, yourself, once did wield?

Is your PHYSICAL BODY vibrant, alive, young and vital? Has it developed dignity and mastery, and refused disintegration, disease and decay? Is it charged with the power of endurance should you be required to go without

sleep and yet be required to magnetize the Light and minister to those in distress? It is well to examine all of these vehicles!

You do not know the hour nor the day when you will be summoned - summoned for great and cosmic service - going with sealed orders - north, south, east and west. The Ascended Masters need alert minds, calm feelings, peaceful Etheric Bodies, and Physical Bodies rested, vital and alive! The Masters have asked us to be ready when the call comes - whether it is to have the Ascension or to give a greater service. Therefore, we must practice, practice and practice - daily and hourly, the purifying and harmonizing of the four lower bodies that they may be in perfect balance and READY! The Ascended Masters have said that there will come a day when we shall remember Their words.

#### THE ASCENSION FLAME AT LUXOR, EGYPT

In the early ages, before the contamination of Earth's people by the shadows which the laggards brought here from other Stars, the Ascension was accomplished consciously and beautifully by every individual after he had completed his Cycle of embodiments on the Earth. The individual spent some time on Earth during each of the seven 2000 year periods which make up the Cosmic Cycle of 14000 years.

The conscious Ascension into the Ascended Masters' Realm has all but been forgotten by the masses of the people of Earth. The Beloved Master Jesus came to bring to the outer consciousness of mankind the understanding that the Ascension was the Ultimate Destiny for everyone and that His was the living example for them to follow. Most people now consider the example of Jesus as an unusual expression

of Mastery available only to Him, and fail to remember His words: "The things I do, all men shall do; and greater things than these shall ye do!"

Beloved Jesus, His Mother Mary, John the Beloved, and many others, both before and since the time of Jesus, who have achieved the Ascension, had the assistance, instruction and radiation of the Beloved Serapis Bey and His Brotherhood at Luxor, Egypt, in achieving the so-called miracle of overcoming "death".

#### THE MOVING OF THE ASCENSION FLAME

When the glorious perfection of the Atlantean civilization began to decline and the Power of Invocation was used for personal aggrandizement and selfish purpose, plans were made by the Great White Brotherhood to move the various Foci of the Sacred Fire to certain locations which were destined to remain above the waves when the last remnant of the Atlantean Continent would sink. Upon Atlantis, the beautiful Flames of the Virtues of God were housed in physical, tangible buildings and the people would come to the Temple of the particular Flame whose Virtue they required, such as Healing, Illumination, Faith, Supply, etc., and they were charged with the Essence and Substance of that Flame; then it was carried back to their own locality for the blessing of themselves and the people in that environment. The Ascension Flame was ONE such Flame on the Continent of Atlantis.

When the last remnant of Atlantis, the Island of Poseidonis, was to sink beneath the waves, certain Priests and Priestesses who were unascended at that time, were allowed both, the privilege and responsibility of sustaining these Flames in the Temples and also of transferring them to their

new locations. Beloved Serapis Bey (unascended at that time) was one such Priest who was given the opportunity and obligation of carrying the ASCENSION FLAME from Atlantis to what is now known as Luxor, in Egypt.

Beloved Serapis Bey and those with Him carried this Ascension Flame in an open boat across the ocean and 480 miles up the Nile River to establish It at Luxor. On the perilous journey, they guarded the Flame with their bodies and breathed upon it to sustain it - rowing against time knowing full well that Cosmic Moments wait for no man. They had barely reached the shores of Egypt and placed the precious Flame upon the landed surface when the Earth shook and they knew that the Island of Poseidonis had sunk beneath the sea. The joy in their hearts at seeing the Ascension Flame still burning was accompanied by a feeling of sorrow for the Continent and all they had loved upon it, as well as for the other Brothers and Sisters who were likewise transferring Flames but did not have time to complete their journey.

At Luxor, Serapis Bey and His group began again the rhythm of magnetizing, sustaining and expanding the Ascension Flame. Beloved Serapis Bey re-embodied many times in Egypt for the purpose of serving His Beloved Ascension Flame - finally building a glorious Temple around that Flame. Centuries passed and Egypt entered into its "dark age". The Temple of the White Brotherhood was camouflaged for protective purposes, and today, but one building remains which is the entrance to the subterranean chambers and the Ascension Flame, and the Presence of Its Mighty Hierarch, Serapis Bey.

## THE ASCENSION TEMPLE AT LUXOR

Travelling up the Nile River for about 480 miles, you then come in sight of the glorious Temples of Luxor that stand out from the sands of the desert proclaiming to the world a magnificence of splendor that is little understood by modern civilization. Great pillars line the avenues which extend around the base of the Temples built by Rameses II. Farther on, you come to a white stone edifice built in a perfect square that seems to be in very good condition. It is surrounded by a high wall, the four corners of which seem to end in huge towers. The entrance is through massive doors which open onto a large courtyard.

The guide summons the gate-keeper by pulling a cord by the side of the gate, and as you hear the sounds of a melodious bell, the gates open. We enter into a paradise of beauty, and the contrast between the arid desert that lies within two feet of the outer wall and this glorious garden with its musical fountains, various colored flowers in bloom, and the brilliant plumage of the birds, brings admiration and delight to all.

Set back from the courtyard is the Sanctuary of Luxor which is known throughout the Spiritual World as the Host for those sons of men who are about to finish their Earthly pilgrimage. From the Sanctuary, each student who enters is led to a separate cubicle which is the private room of each one who is to stay there. The furnishings of the room are a pallet, a small table upon which a bottle of water, an individual chair, and a covering which looks like an Eastern prayer rug on the floor. Within the room, there are no books, no pictures, and there is only one small window set high in the wall so that it is necessary to stand upon a chair if one wished to see the possibly distracting activities in the outer courtyard. Within this tiny room, the aspirant is

forced to FACE HIMSELF. There are no props, no mental stimuli - NOTHING outside of his own Spiritual Guide Who lives deep within the heart.

Shortly after being escorted to this room, the aspirant is summoned to appear before the Hierarch - Beloved Serapis Bey, Whose Name has spelled discipline to men through centuries of time. He is the One Who originated what is known as "the Spartan Spirit".

As you follow the guide to the library and the doors open, you see the Beloved Serapis sitting straight, impersonal and unsmiling, behind His great desk. The messenger retires and you are left alone before the Hierarch. You wonder why you came when His piercing eyes look deep into your heart. You have the experience of having your innermost thoughts and feelings pressed out of your inner bodies until they stand externalized in the room. Not only the present feelings come forth, but all the uncountable muddled reactions to experiences down through the ages, which you seem unable to suppress, seem to fly all over the room, filling it with your iniquities. Finally, ALL is uncovered, and you stand revealed in your human nature - expecting to be instantly dismissed. Then you experience indescribable relief and joy - the Great Master smiles.

How sweet is the Benediction of the Beloved Serapis, Lord of Love and Head of the Seraphic Host Who bear His Name! Instantly, all human creation disappears and secretly within, you vow to see that that human creation is dissolved and transmuted so that it can never be seen like that again! Thus - Vow Number One is taken - voluntarily! Beloved Serapis then explains that Luxor provides the opportunity for development of the spiritual nature, but that there is NO TEACHER other than the individual's OWN LIFE FLAME!

There are great libraries full of priceless volumes but there is no one to point out a single course of reading. Each one is left to the inspiration and intuition of the heart. There are countless symbolic treasures of art, all containing the secrets, codes and messages of Immortality, but no one ever suggests that you look upon them. All the resources of the Retreat are yours for the duration of your stay, even as are the glorious opportunities of everyday life the proving ground of every man. Serapis Bey then bids you go and develop your own course of study. If after a certain time, when you are called before Him again, there is even a slight improvement, you are invited to stay - otherwise, in love, you must depart.

Today, in the outer world of everyday life, each aspirant meets with similar experiences as he would find in this Retreat, and this allows the God Flame within his heart to expand and direct him as he successfully passes each such test or initiation.

#### THE INNER TEMPLE : THE FOCUS OF THE FLAME

Through projected consciousness, you may continue your "trip" through the Sanctuary at Luxor.

The Sanctuary is built on the principle of columns which were used in Greece as well as in Egypt. They are laid out in a vast square, twelve mighty pillars to a row and eight deep, so that they make great squares - one inside of the other much like the small boxes that children play with. Each square gets smaller as you approach the center, and it is in the center chamber that the actual Ascension Flame abides.

The forty-eight mighty columns forming the outside

barrier of the Retreat are rather colorless in appearance - something like sandstone. The seven inside rows of columns are in the glorious colors of the Seven Rays. Since this Sanctuary is the Focus for the Ascension Flame, the colors of the Rays do not run on the general consecutive orders. The pillars forming the innermost square are of pure crystal WHITE.

The colors of the consecutive rows from the outside toward the center are as follows: (1) Blue; (2) Gold; (3) Pink; (4) Green; (5) Ruby; and (6) Violet. After you pass through the magnificent Violet Chamber, you come face to face with the brilliant White Light enfolding the Ascension Chamber.

In the spaces between these rows of pillars are the compartments and corridors in which are housed the various aspirants and chelas. The outer corridor is where the neophytes are placed when they first come to Luxor. The mystic part of this Retreat is that there is no need for curtains to shut off the various corridors because the Light emanating from each one forms a barrier. While the occupants feel the radiation of Light, they are unable to see through and beyond it.

The occupants of the outer corridor, looking toward the blue columns, see what they think is a great wall of sapphire Blue Light between each of the pillars. While you can feel and enjoy its radiation, you do not see within it. In the next corridor, looking towards the Gold columns, you see a wall of Golden Light, and so on - all the way to the center. When a certain development is reached, you are automatically advanced - each step bringing you closer to the Ascension Flame. You know that there is an activity going on behind each wall of colored Light, but you do not know what it is, and the chela is invariably surprised

when moved from one corridor to another to see that there are people like himself functioning therein.

In the Violet Chamber, you see that the four sides of the vast room are of an exquisite Violet Light, and while an unascended being is not permitted to enter the Ascension Chamber, you can look through the Violet Light curtain and see the exquisitely carved crystalline columns that form the walls of the Inner Chamber as well as the magnificent three-tiered circular Altar which occupies the center of the room. On top of the high Altar is a beautifully carved Egyptian urn from which blazes the Beloved and Wondrous Ascension Flame!

When the Ascension Retreat is the one active for the thirty-day period in the Transmission of the Flame, the Hierarchy attends, but They all stand, for there are no seats in this Temple. The aspirant and student must always stand. This activity has something to do with the Light passing through the spinal column, and so everyone stands at the time of the Transmission of the Flame from this Temple.

The Brotherhood at Luxor has carefully marked every lifestream upon the planet Earth who has a possibility of making the Ascension in this embodiment. It is hoped that each student will accept and acknowledge this activity and co-operate, through the buoyancy of their own feeling world, with the added impetus and upliftment which has been set into action.

BELOVED SERAPIS BEY:  
RETURN OF THE ASCENSION FLAME TO ATLANTIS

July 10, 1977

Beloved Candidates for the Ascension, I am deeply grateful to you for having made possible a Cosmic Event!

Oh, My lovely ones, you will never know until you are Ascended and Free what your Light has done to make possible the transference of the Ascension Focus from Luxor in Egypt to Long Island!

Some will remember the story which was related to you . . . how I had the great privilege, with some of My followers when I took the Ascension Flame from Atlantis to Egypt and there It has remained in Its full Power through the centuries. Blessed be that Holy Land which has been Our Host for many, many centuries.

Dear God, how grateful I am that I could have the privilege of escorting that Flame back here to Atlantis . . . and you know, not many understand what the Ascension Flame does, or what It means. Most people think, "I will be so glad when I am purified enough to get off this Planet and can have the Ascension Flame enfold me in Its embrace and I shall not have to return . . . . Oh, yes, that is a mighty ambition but for those who serve under Our Banner you shall stay as long as We require you. Be of good cheer, I am a Master of Love, and I shall give certain Directives which may seem very severe but Discipline is Love.

Well, at 12 o'clock last evening, the Ascension Focus and Temples at Luxor were etherealized, but in deference to the Holy Land of Egypt the Builders of Form have created a small Temple in the Etheric Realms where I had the privilege of leaving a portion of the Ascension Flame. You know

so many people journey to Egypt to see the various Temples and what took place in the annals of history, so the Ascension Flame, although in a lesser Radiation, will still bless every traveler to that beautiful Land.

Precisely at one minute after midnight, a tremendous paean of praise reverberated through the ethers and the Mighty Seraphic Host stood at attention, and with the voices of the Angels singing the most glorious anthems, I had the privilege of taking the Ascension Flame within a glorious brazier and holding It close to My Being — and like a mighty meteor We came through the ethers and arriving here on Long Island (Atlantis), We anchored that Flame within the Holy Ground.

CONTEMPLATIVE PERIOD: Here a few minutes should be spent in contemplation to quiet music and the import of the foregoing words. Music that should be included: Liebestraum - F. Liszt - - Benediction of God in the Solitude.

## PART II

Discourse: BELOVED SERAPIS BEY

"I say to all who apply for the Ascension: "Candidate for the Ascension, what brings ye to this Retreat? I bring to you the blessings of My Light and the Victory that is within it!"

"It is My privilege and honor to bring to you some of the buoyancy of the Ascension Flame - that Flame which is constantly rising from the Earth as a Ladder of Light and Energy upon which any man, woman or child may ascend into the Realm of Divinity from whence they came. Of what

is this Ascension Flame composed? It is composed of the magnetic powers that were drawn by Beings who volunteered when the Earth first came into being, to stay upon the Earth and magnetize that Ladder of Light in the atmosphere upon which those who were ready might ascend. It is composed of the Powers of Invocation and magnetization by many Priesthoods in every Golden Age that has been; and of the ascending energies of all prayers, decrees, fiats, invocations and aspirations of every lifestream upon the planet Earth which is gathered up by the Brothers and Sisters of the Ascension Temple and by the Silent Watchers of all the nations upon the planet to become part of the Ascension Flame.

"The Ascension Flame, like all Flames and Rays, is dual in activity; it is the descending conscious stream of energy from the Godhead which is drawn and sustained upon the surface of the Earth through self-conscious co-operation of the Brotherhood at Luxor; and it is also the ascending energy of the mankind of Earth and all life that is aspiring upward.

"Within this Ascension Flame is the record of every Ascension that has taken place upon the Earth. That is why it is such a happy Flame! The First, Second, and Third Root Races and their sub-races all went Home on that Flame. After the laggards came, from time to time, individuals did persevere in the purification of their vehicles and utilized the Ascension Flame. The gratitude of a lifestream when it is caught up into the INFINITE "I AM" PRESENCE and knows that it is eternally FREE from bondage, limitation, fear, and distress of every kind, can hardly be described to the outer mind. Everyone who has become God-free has utilized the Ascension Flame. Many of your loved ones have passed through the change and may have ascended.

"This buoyant and happy Flame should not be treated with a consciousness of fear or a negative feeling. The Fourth Ray, like the First Ray, is a very positive Ray, and at times it affects people adversely, but only because Our disciplines at Luxor seem so severe, and since all recorded history seems to have shown up the weaknesses of unascended mankind, there has not been recorded the Joy of those who have utilized that Ascension Flame.

"When any lifestream is ready for the Ascension, he is either summoned to Luxor in the inner body while his physical body sleeps, or a Sponsor - one of the Ascended Ones - goes to the individual and enfolds that lifestream in a river of that Ascension Flame.

"The Ascension Flame is intelligent, beloved ones, and I have loved It long and loved It well. It can ascend ANY CONDITION in which you find yourselves. It can ascend any condition from limitation into Harmony; from distress into Peace from poverty into Opulence; from discord into Perfection. It is one of the activities of Divine Alchemy which the students have not thought about using. If there are heavy conditions in your world; if your soul is weighted down; if there are depressions in the group of people with whom you work; if there are financial depressions made apparent to you - then call to the Brotherhood at Luxor to send the Ascension Flame and to bring into your life the ascendancy, the buoyancy which resurrects that depression and brings it into a natural state of Happiness and Harmony.

"If you will call to Me, to the Beloved Hope and Archangel Gabriel, and to the Powers of the Ascension Flame, We shall assist you in raising that vibratory action into a happy sustained vibration which is one with the Music of the Spheres. This is required so much on the Earth today where there is so much of depression and fear, and the

world speaking of wars, atom bombs, explosions, and the end of civilization. With the Etheric Bodies of so many of mankind bearing the ravages of wars which they have passed through in this embodiment alone, in the loss of loved ones, etc., the use of the Ascension Flame by you in, through and around those various areas and the people, will do much to help.

“My Feeling and My Virtue is that of IMMORTALITY; that of the certainty of the RESURRECTION and the ASCENSION of EVERY LIFESTREAM belonging to this planet. I CHARGE and CHARGE and CHARGE into you; into the feelings of all mankind; into the thoughts of all mankind; into their etheric consciousness and the flesh structure - THERE IS NO DEATH! THERE IS ONLY LIFE ETERNAL!

“The Ascension Flame can multiply substance and give physical nourishment to great numbers of people. It is practical and It is for your use! We have stayed within the confines of the Earth's atmosphere and guarded It. Now ASCEND the substance of EVERYTHING in your worlds EVERYWHERE! Use the Ascension Flame to raise all substance and energy into greater Purity, Harmony and Perfection!

“ACCEPT this Ascension Flame in God's Most Holy Name and perhaps It will help you to remember Me happily. El Morya and I stand alone in the severe disciplines, and sometimes We are very much alone, but We can be very sweet for We know what the Ascension Flame can do for you. I want you ascended more than you do yourselves, for you do not know how important it is - or the Glory which It is. I want you ascended, and I want Saint Germain's Kingdom established on the Earth NOW! Those of you who have upon your breast: 'Candidate for the Ascension' are the blessed of all mankind today!”

## THE PATH TO THE ASCENSION

When the individual has determined, within himself, to consciously return to and abide with the Aura, Presence and Consciousness of the Father of Light, he must dissociate himself from the vehicles through which his Godhood needs must express. As the mother eagle, pushing the timid fledgling from the nest, spreads her great wings beneath him to protect his halting and spasmodic endeavors from the disaster of possible panic and destruction, so does the consciousness centered within the “I AM” Presence uphold and direct the vehicles (bodies) that soar and dive, turning them ever upward toward the sky. Again and again as one or another of the bodies plummets Earthward, drawn by the gravity pull of its own tendencies and momentums, the consciousness of the individual must halt its downward flight and, kindly but firmly, command of that particular body: “Come, we shall arise and go unto the Father!”

When the student finds his mental body entertaining impure or imperfect thoughts, he must consciously command the Mental Body to ARISE and enter the consciousness of the Father which does not allow negative, imperfect patterns of thinking. When the student finds his feeling world generating and radiating disturbed, inharmonious feelings, he must consciously command the feeling body to ARISE and enter the consciousness of the Father which radiates only harmonious, peaceful, happy, constructive feelings. When the student finds his Etheric Body conjuring up out of the past memories of unhappiness and distress, he must consciously command the Etheric Body to ARISE and enter that consciousness of the Father wherein it may mirror and express the “glory which each man had in the beginning before the world was”. When the student finds his Physical Body registering disease and distress, passion, lust, or discord of any kind, he must consciously command the physical body to ARISE and enter the consciousness of the

transfiguration of flesh into Light in the Presence of the Father.

Gradually, the vehicles are trained, as the wise parents train the children entrusted to their care. Impersonally, but determinedly, the "I AM" Self picks up that particular body which, from time to time, forgets the resolution and fiat of the Self to ARISE and REMAIN with the Father. Again and again the individual must patiently say: "Come! Let us arise and go unto the Father!" Gradually the Happiness, Peace, Power and Perfection of the Father's Presence will be so engrained into the members of the household that none shall find any enticement for straying, even momentarily, into the inharmonies of the appearance world. THIS IS THE PROCESS OF THE ASCENSION!

#### THE ASCENSION

During the course of centuries of time, each lifestream who has embodied on the Earth has developed certain talents and powers of accomplishment through the voluntary investment of life energy in some specific interests. This is known as a "momentum" of healing, teaching, musical, or artistic ability. It is part of the lifestream's harvest woven out of the heart-beat, and is the only heritage of human endeavor which is allowed to go into the Higher Spheres and which ascends with the consciousness at the moment when the soul is released from the Earth-pull at the time of the final embodiment.

When the Lords of Karma examine the individual for the last time preceding the Ascension, the full-gathered momentum of the lifestream's service to Life is presented for consideration before the Karmic Board. If the lifestream is found ready to be freed from the wheel of birth and re-

birth, the disposition to which the individual puts his gathered momentum of service must be made before the actual ritual of the Ascension takes place.

When the Christ Self of the individual signifies to the Cosmic Law that the individual is ready, the Sponsor secures a Hearing before the Karmic Board whose duty and responsibility it has been to weigh the strengths and weaknesses of the soul through the centuries. The individual's "Book of Life" is examined; the lifestream itself has audience before the Karmic Board; and the assent of this Board is requisite to the freedom of the soul from further re-embodiment.

Because of the use of free will, the individual may refuse to accept its freedom - preferring to reembody to further some particular Cause to which it has devoted its energies through many centuries. If such a one does refuse the Ascension, it is always with the understanding that such forfeiture makes the lifestream personally responsible for the creation of any future karma that might enchain such a soul again, which would not allow the opportunity for full freedom when and if the soul should change its mind in the future.

Individuals who have been offered the Ascension because they had expiated their individual karmic debts and had gained mastery over energy, but have renounced that freedom to better serve mankind, are among the Holiest Sons of Heaven. They wear upon Their foreheads a spiritual identification in the form of an Open Lotus that is easily discernible to all whose inner eye is developed.

No other group of beings, human or Divine, have this particular spiritual mark, and whenever they are encountered, the Supreme Intelligence of the Universe bows in acknowledgment of their Presence, their Sacrifice, their

Love. When these individuals do finally accept their Ascension, this Lotus is amplified, and even in Heaven's highest Spheres it is a permanent identification of Their Love and Service to Life that all who run may read. The Ascended Master Jesus is One Who belongs to the Sainted Order of the Lotus Flame.

The lifestream who decides to accept the Ascension stands at a forked pathway where again the free will decision must be made - whether the lifestream taking the Ascension will pass on into the Peace and Happiness of the Higher Spheres, or choose to remain as an active Worker in the great White Brotherhood in actual contact with the lesser evolved sons and daughters of Earth.

Those who choose the "Bliss of Nirvana" turn over the energies within their momentums of whatever they may be to Devas who incorporate them into the beautiful Fire Temples whose radiation and powers serve the Earth and its people. They really "will" their heritage to mankind, but take their own Conscious Selves into Realms that no longer have any connection with the struggles on the Earth plane.

Those Who have ascended say that it is impossible to put into words the Joy and Happiness experienced when the fetters of Earth, the limitations of the flesh, and the veil of forgetfulness is removed. Yet, immediately the lifestream is faced with a free will decision - whether to soar upward with the glow of freedom still fresh in the feelings, or turn again to voluntary bondage, again working for centuries with the limited consciousness of mankind.

#### BELOVED SAINT GERMAIN SPEAKS OF HIS OWN ASCENSION

"On a May Day, I took My leave from all further physical embodiments upon this sweet Earth when I finally accepted the full Victory of My Ascension. I remember that day so well - the sweet fragrance of the flowers in the garden of that home in Transylvania as it came on the soft breeze through the open window of the room where I was. I remember well experiencing the feeling one has when he is obliged to leave a task not quite completed. You see, at that time, My "Utopia" was only a book; My dreams only written into the lines of the Shakespearean plays and upon the hearts of a few faithful students. If it had not been that My Superiors thought it wise for Me to take the Ascension at that time, I think that I could not have left the Earth in that hour with My Vision still unfulfilled. Grateful indeed am I to you, My faithful students who have embodied again and again since that time - taking that Vision into your own consciousness and endeavoring to make it real and tangible and practical here - in this world of form. The establishment of the reality of this Vision is taking place first in your beautiful United States of America. It shall expand until it is world-wide a great SPIRITUAL FREEDOM which has no regard for the differences in nationality, creed or color - having regard only for the Light which is endeavoring to illumine their souls. We are now coming into the day when World Brotherhood SHALL be understood as an activity which raises each soul to where the individualized Christ is externalized by the expansion of the Flame of Truth through that soul into outer manifestation."

#### BELOVED JESUS SPEAKS OF HIS OWN ASCENSION

"My public Ascension was for the express purpose of showing mankind their ultimate Destiny. More and more, as the New Age comes into manifestation, shall I endeavor to

impress upon the consciousness of every unascended lifestream the feeling of My full-gathered Cosmic Momentum of the Ascension in the Light as possible of achievement for every one of the human race. As I came under the same Law as all lifestreams who choose the planet Earth as a schoolroom, it was necessary that I kept the vibrations of My four lower vehicles harmonious at all times. Throughout My Earth life, I had to be consciously on guard so that I did not accept, through the avenues of the senses, the appalling human appearances with which I was surrounded. It took tremendous effort to not accept these appearances as real, but if I had allowed My consciousness to tie into the appearances of distress and imperfection around Me, the vibratory action of all My vehicles would have been lowered, and the resultant density of those vehicles would have shut off the flow of Spiritual Vitality required to achieve the public Ascension. You each choose, hourly and daily, the type of energy which you allow to enter into your minds, thoughts, feelings and actions. You are either ascending or descending - according to that to which you allow your attention to flow. In your final hours, your Ascension will be determined by the vibratory action of your inner vehicles - as well as that of your flesh body. This I say - your Ascension does not manifest as the result of a moment's Grace - but of entire embodiments of vigilance, self-control, self-mastery, aspiration, and service to God!"

#### JOHN, THE BELOVED, SPEAKS OF THE ASCENSION OF JESUS

"I was one of those who witnessed the Ascension of Jesus. Beloved Jesus, His Mother Mary, and I, all knew beforehand of the coming of that magnificent Accomplishment. I was there when the Beloved Master arose early in the morning after making prayerful preparations for His Eternal Victory. Beloved Mary arose early as well, and in Her

great kindness and wisdom, She gathered around Her the disciples and those other lifestreams who were interested in the Ministry of Jesus.

"I watched the Shining Figure of Jesus as He began the ascent of the Hill of Bethany for the last time unascended. I watched to see the Sun shine on that fair head as He reached the peak of the Hill and then knelt there - with the Angels hovering all about Him. There He took His personal adieu from the Earth; from the beloved friends who had assisted Him; and from all which had helped Him to enjoy Life as a young and vital man.

"I saw the Heavens open and the descent of the Divine Beings Who were to help Him in achieving the Eternal Victory of His Lifestream. I saw the Great Lord Maitreya (now Lord Divino, the Buddha) standing in the atmosphere and Jesus speaking to Him. The Great Maha Chohan (now Holy AEolus, Cosmic Holy Spirit), Lord Michael, Beloved Saint Germain and many of the Heavenly Hosts; all of these were present in the atmosphere. The skies opened early that day - long before the noonday Sun had reached its zenith, and there was a period of suspension in space between the two Realms - the man Jesus taking His adieu from the world of form; and the Christ Jesus cognizing Divinity. This made a shining, strong and beautiful Bridge of Light between the human and the Divine.

"Then, when We knew that He had finished with those necessary spiritual and personal preparations, Mary and the others began to move toward the base of the Hill, from the peak of which the Ascension was to take place. Mary had kept this group together only by the energy of Her tremendous Love and the capacity which She had to weave the stories around the Life of Her Son - thus keeping them from taking from Him those few final moments of privacy.

"As the Beloved Mother and the rest of Us ascended the Hill toward the Presence of the Master Jesus, one could almost see in the grass which had been trodden and by the marks upon the surface of the rocks upon the path, the many, many footprints made during the trips up Bethany's Hill which Mary had made during Her times of prayer. This energy formed a part of the actual ascending current which Beloved Jesus was to use in this - His final Moment of Victory.

"We did not go too close to the Presence of that Magnificent One, for as His attention began to turn toward 'Home', His body began to blaze with more and more Light. Through Him, His Holy Christ Self became more and more apparent, and that effulgent Light signifying to the others that something of unusual import was about to take place, also stirred within them the fear and uncertainty of the unknown.

"Thus many who were present at that Cosmic Moment did not SEE the wonder when Heaven and Earth met for a moment; when a Son of God and of man triumphed over everything of this world - rising visible and tangible to the physical sight, into the Glory of His Father's Arms.

"And so it is - always, beloved ones. Cosmic Moments come and a few grasp them and their opportunities; then they go, and many who have been 'called' do not witness the magnificence of the Event!"

### PART III

#### GROUP DECREERING (Class standing)

Beloved Presence of God - "I AM" in us; Beloved Ascended Masters Saint Germain and Serapis Bey; and all

Who serve on the Seventh and Fourth Rays; COME (3X) and BLAZE (3X) Your Cosmic Flames and Rays into the cause and core of all fear and grief connected with so-called death. TRANSMUTE (3X) it all and replace it with the FULL POWER of the Ascension Flame, eternally sustained, all-powerfully active, ever-expanding and world-enfolding until all life is wholly ascended and free! We so decree it, Beloved "I AM"!

Beloved Presence of God - "I AM" in us; Beloved Ascended Masters Saint Germain and Serapis Bey; and all Who serve on the Seventh and Fourth Rays; COME (3X) and BLAZE (3X) your Cosmic Flames and Rays into the cause and core of the atom of the entity called death; and all its tentacles presently embedded in the emotional, mental, etheric and physical consciousness of mankind, imprisoned Angels, the Elemental Kingdom, Animal Kingdom, and all life imprisoned everywhere. CLOSE in upon it NOW and TRANSMUTE (3X) it NOW; and replace it with the FULL POWER of the Ascension Flame eternally sustained and ever-expanding until all life is wholly ascended and FREE! We so decree it in God's Most Holy Name - "I AM"!

Beloved Presence of God - "I AM" in us and in all mankind; Beloved Serapis Bey and Your Brotherhood of the Ascension Flame; KEEP THE ASCENSION FLAME BLAZING (3X) through our feelings, our minds, our etheric bodies, our homes, our business, our finances, and our affairs; and let this stimulating raising activity raise everything in our worlds into Love, Happiness, Opulence, Victory and Perfection of every description to be eternally sustained and ever-expanding. We so decree it in God's Most Holy Name - "I AM"!

## PART IV

## OUTLINE FOR THE DIRECTOR TO USE IN CLASS

1. Three Candles should be lighted by the Director BEFORE Students arrive.

Soft music should be played for at least a half hour before the Class commences, and all should be seated for fifteen minutes of this time maintaining SILENCE and ABSORB the radiation.

2. After greeting the students, the DIRECTOR gives a short visualization and then follows this with the INVOCATION.

## INVOCATION

Dearly Beloved Presence of God "I AM", the Source of all that is, everywhere present, and anchored within each one of our hearts and that of all mankind, we love and adore You! We acknowledge You to be the Owner and Giver of our Life, our Intelligence, our Substance, our ALL! Keep us sealed in Your Light, Love, Wisdom and Power of Victorious Accomplishment. Blaze Your Light and Love before each one of us and prepare the way that we may walk in the Path of Light! Guard and protect us; guide and direct us; and give us the Illumination of the Truth that will set us free in the Victory of our Ascension.

Beloved Ascended Masters, Great Cosmic Beings, the Seven Mighty Elohim, the Seven Beloved Archangels, the Seven Beloved Chohans of the Rays - especially our Beloved Saint Germain and El Morya, Beloved Serapis Bey and the Brotherhood of the Ascension Flame, Beloved Lord Divino; Beloved Holy AEolus, Cosmic Holy Spirit; Beloved Maha Chohan, Paul; Beloved Jesus, Mother Mary and John the

Beloved; and to the Beloved and Mighty Ascension Flame Focus; we send our Love and our hearts' call to You! Give each one of us whatever assistance we need to assure us of our Ascension at the close of this embodiment. Blaze the Ascension Flame through every part of our physical, etheric, mental and emotional bodies and all our affairs to raise everything into Thy great Perfection eternally sustained. We thank You for the instantaneous answer to this - our Call to Light.

3. READ PARTS I, II, III

4. BENEDICTION

Scaled in the Seven-fold Flame of the Seven Mighty Elohim, the Seven Mighty Archangels, and the Seven Chohans of the Rays, in the Name of the Presence of God - "I AM", we thank You, great Host of Light, for Your outpouring to us. We thank and bless You, Beloved Serapis Bey and Your Brotherhood of the Ascension Flame, for guarding and sustaining the Flame of the Ascension by which we may all go back 'Home". We thank and bless You, Beloved Jesus, for Your Mighty Service to us and to all mankind. We thank and bless and call to our Beloved Mighty Hercules to place His Invincible Guard around us to protect us until the Victory of our Ascension is complete. We so decree it in God's Most Holy Name - "I AM"!

5. EXTINGUISH CANDLES

"I AM" - THE ONE

Be still and know "I AM" the One

Reality - the Holy One

You were before and shall again become!

Come now to Me in Listening Grace

And see again My Holy Face;

And then to know you are "I AM" - the ONE!

"I AM" within this heart of thine;

And long for you to claim "I AM"!

Come join Me here in Love Sublime;

Return now Home and be Divine;

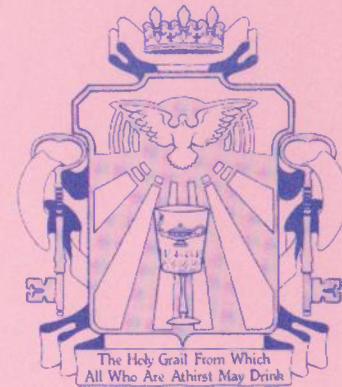
"I AM" - the ONE; you really are "I AM"!

MELODY : Original

PRIMARY  
INSTRUCTION

14

THE POWER  
OF THE  
SILENCE



PART I

**PRIMARY INSTRUCTION**

The Power within each heart 1

**LESSON NO. 14**

The Science of Invocation 2

Talk by Beloved Master Jesus 4

Talk by Beloved Ascended Master Saint Germain 4

**THE POWER**

Remain centered within your heart 7

**OF THE**

Nervous in the Law 9

**SILENCE**

The Power of Silence 9

PART II

An Address by Beloved Holy Abbot 13

Control of Speech 15

A New MODERN SPIRITUAL FREEDOM 16

PART III

Group Director's Affirmations 17

PART IV

Outline for 18

**A BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM  
TEACHINGS PUBLICATION**

19

A Word to Group Directors 21

A Final Word to the Student 23

PART I

The Powers within each heart . . . . . 1

The Science of Invocation . . . . . 3

Talk by Beloved Master Jesus . . . . . 4

Talk by Beloved Ascended Master Saint Germain . . . . . 4

Remain centered within your own Heart . . . . . 7

Harmony is the Law of Life . . . . . 9

The Power of Silence . . . . . 9

PART II

An Address by Beloved Holy AEolus . . . . . 13

Control of Speech . . . . . 15

A Few Words from Beloved Immaculata . . . . . 16

PART III

Group Decreeing : Affirmations . . . . . 17

PART IV

Outline for Class Director . . . . . 18

Benediction . . . . . 19

A Word to Group Directors . . . . . 21

A Final Word to the Student . . . . . 23

COPYRIGHT 1990  
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

Published by

**THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM**

PO Box 753, Payson, AZ 85547  
USA

PRIMARY INSTRUCTION

Lesson No. 14

PART I

THE POWERS WITHIN EACH HEART

Every human being has been endowed by the Father-Mother God with the priceless gift of creative power - the self-sustained focus of which lives within the human heart and is known as the Immortal Three-fold Flame. Fully developed, this same power is acting in and through every God-free Being, and in allowing the expression of complete Mastery over all by the Christ within, does one become an Ascended Master.

The Holy Christ Self abides within this Three-fold Flame in the Chalice of the heart, and but awaits the opportunity to express Itself - releasing Its particular gifts of Perfection for the blessing of all. The hour has now come in the planetary and Universal progress where the Cosmic Fiat has been issued for each Christ Self to be given full liberty and freedom of expression. The Spiritual Hierarchy rejoices in the Divine Edict, and will, at your call, give every possible assistance in helping every man, woman and child to become a Lord of the Flame in accordance with their Divine Destiny.

During the course of many lives lived upon the Earth, each individual has given more power and freedom to one of the three aspects of this Three-fold Flame than they have to the other two. Some have developed more POWER; some more WISDOM; and others more LOVE. Thus, no two lifestreams are exactly alike in their expression of this Three-fold Flame through the outer form.

At the present time, PERFECT BALANCE of the emotional, mental, etheric and physical vehicles must be developed and each one should take a careful inventory of their own personal development and endeavor to expand that particular Virtue of this Three-fold Flame which has not been allowed to expand through the physical consciousness up until the present time.

The Fiat of the Cosmic Law having gone forth for the setting aside of the destructive use of mankind's free will, the Ascended Masters are now able to teach the outer consciousness how to release the latent powers within that consciousness, as well as how to balance those which are already developed.

The greater number of mankind prefer to use the already developed powers rather than to undertake the more arduous task of developing those powers which have been more or less neglected through many ages. The accomplishments produced by the use of the already developed powers sometimes tend to inflate the human ego which, of course, results in a lack of balance in the activities and affairs of so many well-meaning people - even at this hour. All the knowledge in the world will never set anyone free unless it is applied. Knowledge becomes power through use! The true teacher, ascended or unascended, encourages the students in the practical use of the instruction given, for upon the amount of constructive application made, depends the giving of more knowledge! You might ponder this!

The Ascended Masters will welcome any person who sincerely desires to manifest the balance of the Virtues of the Three-fold Flame in his outer activities. No matter what the mistakes of the past may have been, everyone is free to call to Them for what assistance each may require in their own personal development. It is not the egotist, but the gentle individual who is the hope of the world!

## THE SCIENCE OF INVOCATION

Invocation of the Powers of the Sacred Fire has been practiced on Earth ever since the time when the Holy Innocents first accepted the hospitality of the Planet. After the so-called 'fall of man', much of this Power of Invocation was misused by those who called themselves Priests, and much of the destructive activities called forth are still with us today. Now, through GOD Invocation, the students may undo much of the terrific chaos created by the willful and rebellious use of this Sacred Fire.

Invocation of the God Powers is a True Science. It must be learned carefully and methodically. As the primal Life Essence flows from the "I AM" Presence of each lifestream into the Three-fold Flame in each physical heart, the BLUE FLAME qualifies that energy with the power to do practical works in God's Name. The GOLDEN FLAME illumines the outer mind as to the constructive use of such power. The PINK FLAME directs the illumined power through LOVE for the blessing of all life. When only one or two of these activities are developed, the Science of God Invocation is not balanced and, without exception, the lifestream endeavoring to use the Powers of Invocation finds himself in distress.

This unfortunate situation has caused many overzealous people to both invoke and manifest distresses for themselves and others, and create, temporarily, the chaos of the world. All logical minds will understand that the learning of the Science of Invocation is essential to redeem personal, continental and planetary karma in this hour of world crisis!

## TALK BY BELOVED MASTER JESUS

"In My final embodiment, I constantly availed Myself of the Power of Invocation of Divinity through the use of the Name of God - "I AM" - for the blessing and benediction of the entire human race. Herein was My safeguard because the Invocation of Powers less than Divine also brings a response from the consciousness so invoked. Intent upon building some manifest expression of their own outer consciousness for ages of time, and even in this present day, good people have invoked lesser powers than those of the God Presence and thus have been caught in the meshes of psychic creations.

"To all students upon the Spiritual Path, I offer INVINCIBLE PROTECTION from any further such mistakes - conscious or unconscious. Always calling FIRST to your own Individualized "I AM" Presence, and then using My Name - the Ascended Jesus Christ - (which Name carries all the full-gathered momentums of Perfection of My lifestream) as a preface to any and all God-Invocations, will bring God Protection always.

"For instance, you may say:

"In the Name of my own Beloved "I AM" Presence, and in the Name of the Ascended Jesus Christ, I now invoke whatever powers of the Sacred Fire are needed here and now for the blessing of my fellowman, the dear Earth and my own being and world. Keep these blessings ever-flowing and eternally sustained."

## TALK BY BELOVED ASCENDED MASTER SAINT GERMAIN

"How delighted I am at this time to have the services of those dear unascended lifestreams who are proving them-

selves to be vitally interested in the making of our Planet Earth 'Freedom's Star'! Be assured that, at your call, every possible assistance of the Violet Fire Temples and all of Our Legions will joyously assist you in the redemption of the destructive karma created in the past by yourselves and others.

"The subject of INVOCATION is very dear to My Heart. It is My reason for being. I assure you that on the Earth at this time, only the very surface of the magnificent Ceremonies and Rituals of the True White Order have been touched as yet. After the complete sublimation and transmutation of the chaos of mankind's destructive activities which have enshrouded the Earth, your hearts will delight in the Beauty and Perfection of the NEW AGE - which Perfection shall take the place of the former unfortunate creations. This NEW AGE is much closer to outer manifestation than your dear hearts realize. I thank you, beloved ones, for persevering in Our service, and sometimes in the face of almost insurmountable obstacles, continuing in this redemptive process which is being made manifest in My Name. I love you beyond the ken of human mind!

"These are days of great acceleration as the Earth's axis is being permanently straightened and the Planet moves rapidly forward at the same time. The entire System of which Beloved Helios and Vesta are Sun God and Goddess is also rapidly moving forward which makes it necessary for the vibratory action of your own bodies to be 'stepped-up' a certain amount every twenty four hours, as much as you can comfortable stand. Again, let Me bring to your attention this IMPORTANT POINT! Because of this acceleration of the speed of your four lower bodies (Your emotional [feeling] bodies; mental [thinking] bodies; etheric [memory] bodies; and even your physical [flesh] bodies) there is often the tendency to hurry.

"It naturally follows that the vibratory action of your world must accelerate as you purify yourselves more and more; and it accelerates as you accept Our assistance which comes to you through the radiation of Our Light and Love. This radiation which We give to you is Our very own Life, the actual substance of Our Beings, and that substance naturally vibrates much faster than that of the masses of the people. With the added acceleration of the planet itself, you sometimes individually feel the tendency to HURRY. HURRY always tends to bring distress of one kind or another.

"It is very necessary for the student to clearly understand this at the present time so that he will consciously control these feelings of hurry. Call to any of the Ascended Host (Lord Gautama, if you wish) in the Name and Authority of your own "I AM" Presence and ask Us to charge your worlds with Our Feelings of Perfect Balance in all your activities and endeavor always to take the MIDDLE WAY! This will enable you to enjoy and benefit by this natural acceleration which must take place as the Earth moves forward into greater Perfection.

"Such a conscious watchful control of your energies will enable you also to enjoy, in practical daily living, greater emotional stability, mental alertness, etheric clarity, and more physical strength and energy. This will allow you to hold the feelings of balanced poise, dignity and general self-control which are the God Qualities and real Nature of the Seventh Ray and all who sincerely serve Me and My Cause.

"Remember. you now belong to the Royal House of Freedom! You are accepting My Life and Love; using My Name and representing Me to the world. In this regard, I know that you will always endeavor to represent Me worthily to the very best of your individual and collective abilities.

"Oh, We are such happy Beings, and sometimes, informally, We laugh and just enjoy Life. However, there are other times when We are embodied dignity and there will be times in your own personal experience yet to come when that magnificent quality of Ascended Master Dignity will stand you in good stead were you to develop it NOW! There will be times in the future when the qualities which are Mine as Lord of the Ceremonial (Seventh) Ray and which I would like you to allow Me to invest in you, will help you through certain experiences which you shall yet encounter. Will you give Me the opportunity to so help you?"

REMAIN CENTERED WITHIN YOUR OWN HEART.

Every Ascended Master, Cosmic Being and Angelic Being always works from the extreme center of His own Godhood, and that is why the Virtue streaming out from Him carries a blessing to all the life it touches. He never allows the energy of any of his vehicles to act independently of the direction of Divine Intelligence; neither does He allow the energy of another, no matter how it expresses itself, to draw Him out from the center of His Being. He that abideth in the Secret Place of the Most High shall abide under the Light, Radiation and magnificent Presence and Power of the Almighty - even while unascended - and all things shall be done through that Presence which He IS!

When you are centered within the Heart of your own Being, you are in control of the vibrant energies that flow from the Central Sun. The Three-fold Flame within your heart but awaits your direction to flow forth carrying the quality with which you were endowed at the beginning and which was your reason for having taken embodiment. Then you, 'resting in action' in the center of that Secret and Sanctified Heart, become a power that can never be thrown off balance.

In your desire to serve, you rush forth from the center of your being and attach your energies, through thought and feeling, to the consciousness of those who require help and assistance, thereby forfeiting your mastery and the capacity to help and serve them.

Abide now in the CENTER of your being and LET YOUR LIGHT and the Power of the Father beam forth and be the healing, the peace, the balanced control, and the MASTER PRESENCE of whatsoever is required at any given moment! Then there will be no fear, no uncertainty, and no doubt when you dwell WITHIN that PRESENCE! You can BE all things and DO all things when you dwell within Its Heart!

When you thus abide within the center of the Great Heart of God, then does the Father move forth through you! Your eyes become beams through which His Light may shine; your hands become conductors of His Almighty Power; your lips become the instruments by which His words are fashioned and directed into the world of form; your feet become the feet of the Master Presence moving through the Universe; and your energy becomes a conductor of WHATSOEVER God desires to do through you at your point in the Universe!

The PRESENCE OF GOD within man is the hope of his ultimate personal salvation and individual mastery over the substance and energy of any Sphere in which his consciousness is required to dwell. The "I AM" Presence signifies by Its very Name (PRESENCE) that It is here NOW! It signifies that It is not some ephemeral Being Who, in time to come (usually accepted as after so-called death) will transform, transmute and sublimate all the tendencies, conditions, effects and personal limitations of the individual. Contemplation upon the Truth that there is a Presence in man capable of such transformation and sublimation NOW brings the hope of glory and peace from the 'sweet by and by' into

the PRESENT. Jesus said: "The Kingdom of Heaven is at hand (here now)", and not in some far away mystic land!

#### HARMONY IS THE LAW OF LIFE

The Law of Life is simple in its essence. The Law of the NEW AGE - the Religion of the NEW AGE, will be so simple that no study will be required to understand it. IT IS THE LAW OF HARMONY! Some people call it LOVE but when you call it Love, you immediately begin to enter into variation of expression and interpretation that distort its true sense.

If the energy given to you as your life is not qualified harmoniously, your own Holy Christ Self will draw that energy back into your world after it has accomplished that for which it was sent forth, and it comes back with the same qualification with which you clothed it on its outward journey - amplified by vibrations of a like quality which it has attracted to itself while absent from your aura. The reason for this is that the soul may learn first, the nature of the energy he is using; and secondly that the Guiding Intelligence within his own soul is an integral part of God and therefore LOVE IN ACTION. The outer self thus learns from this return of its own energy that it is more comfortable to abide by the LAW OF HARMONY and enrich the Universe with the life that God has loaned to him rather than to suffer the return of the unlawful use of God's Life and Energy.

#### THE POWER OF SILENCE

The need of the sincere student is to become STILL often throughout the course of the day to allow the energy, directives, radiation and powers of the God Presence - "I AM" - to flow into and nourish the lower vehicles and the outer

consciousness. In the East, the practice of concentrated meditation upon the Supreme Source prefaces all activity. In the West, where the requirements of each hour seem to demand the attention and energies of the student, this period of spiritual communion is often neglected and confirmed by the self-righteous feeling that the service is so great that there is literally no time to 'be still and KNOW that "I AM" - GOD'!

Individuals feel that the demands of the four lower vehicles, their appetites and promptings, are the urging of the Inner Presence, and this delays the contact with the "I AM" Presence and the correct recognition of Its directions. The sincere student needs to purify and discipline these vehicles to their proper position as SERVANTS of the "I AM" Presence. This can best be done by stilling the energies of the mental body; the quieting of the surging sea of the emotional world; and the refusal to allow the etheric body to bring up past failures and disillusionments; and to discipline the physical body. Of course, this takes time, patience, constancy and strength. When this is accomplished, then the 'still small voice' of the "I AM" Presence can be heard.

The Ascended Masters tell us that the Invocation of the "I AM" Presence and the Ascended Host of Light is essential to magnetize a direct current of Their energies through us. However, there comes a point where the individual, having made the necessary application should rest IN THE SILENCE and accept the radiation invoked! Many times the student continues all through the period of application to make petitions, decrees, etc., which does not allow the inner bodies to become quiet enough to accept the gifts invoked. It is necessary to BALANCE the giving of one's energy to connect with the higher vibrations and accepting the gifts that he has invoked.

The activity of truly entering the SILENCE cannot be over-emphasized. The consciousness must be kept positive. The emotional, mental, etheric and physical bodies must be trained to direct their energies toward their SOURCE - the "I AM" - and should never be allowed to 'play' at this time with the various thoughts, feelings, memories, or physical lassitude that often accompany relaxation from actual positive work. It is usually easy for the student to make the invocations, decrees and visualizations that actually employ the energies of the lower bodies, but it is difficult to complete the spiritual exercise by holding the lower bodies in the Silence in order to RECEIVE the blessings given. Many times he either goes happily to sleep or toys with numerous irrelevant thoughts and feelings and thus does not receive the benefits from his period of contemplation.

All Good, whether it is Supply, Health, Illumination, Faith, Strength, Love or Purification, COMES FROM GOD, the Source of all Life, and these Gifts are dispensed by the Great Beings Who are the Messengers of God. However, the student cannot receive the fullness of these Gifts until he has disciplined his lower bodies and ALLOWS the Spiritual Grace which he has invoked to enter therein. Speak to these bodies, and say to them: "Peace! Be Still!" Practice communing with your God Self until you do receive Its Blessings!

Human beings have lost control of the rhythm of their four lower vehicles so that, instead of functioning in a harmonious vibration directed by the "I AM" Presence, they spin erratically, spurred on to greater speed or slowed down by any 'tramp' discordant thought, feeling, memory, or physical action that takes the fancy for the moment. The soul is unable to receive the Peace and Benediction from the "I AM" Presence and the Divine Beings when these vehicles are not controlled. Until this is done, the individual is unable to come forth from his spiritual exercise renewed in mind, feelings, soul and body as he should.

The Ascended Master Saint Germain once said that before His Ascension, His Teacher and Guru, the Great Divine Director (or Lord Saithrhu, as He is known today) asked Him to go onto a battlefield and do certain things in the Silence. Saint Germain did not think that He could do it, but He was willing to try. He eventually drew the Power of the Silence around Him so powerfully that It actually deflected a physical form from running over Him. Saint Germain said that that experience did more for Him than anything He had done previously and from then on He went forward very rapidly.

The SILENCE can become an actual substance that can give protection to a physical body as well as Illumination to the mind and Peace to the feelings. Many students have built a momentum in the giving of verbal decrees, but there is also a need to BALANCE their activities by learning to work in the SILENCE as well.

One can think in the Silence, feel in the Silence, speak in the Silence, and direct the Light Rays and the service you wish to give from the Silence, but TELL NO ONE what you are doing! The results in manifest works will cause others to know that a service is being rendered.

Beloved Ascended Master Jesus has said: "The demands upon the time, energy, attention and service of the chela who is engaged in a Spiritual Endeavor from a great stumbling block to his individual progress unless he learns how to consciously quiet the energies of his own world so that new strength, faith and power may be supplied by his own "I AM" Presence and the Divine Beings Who are so willing to assist him. I know - from My own experience! During My Ministry, as today, the world and its peoples require so much assistance. There is a tendency to rush forth to serve without the necessary period of 're-fuelling' at the Cosmic Fount. You will remember that I often 'went into the

hills to pray'. No chela can be of lasting service to the spiritual work at hand unless he understands the necessity for taking time - undivided - from the world ( which you will always have with you) to enter the SILENCE and draw the necessary strength and sanctity from the Source of All Good. This he can then dispense in poise, dignity, and loving solicitude for his fellowman."

#### CONTEMPLATION PERIOD

Here, during a short period of Contemplation upon the Instruction given thus far, soft music should be played to allow the students to still themselves and concentrate their attention upon the activities of the Light that have been revealed to them not only during this Lesson, but through the entire series of Primary Instruction. Music should include melodies dedicated to Beloved Jesus and Saint Germain.

#### AN ADDRESS BY BELOVED HOLY ÆOLUS

When Beloved Holy Æolus held the Office of Maha Chohan, He gave a description of this Inner Realm of the Silence in one of the issues of His Bulletin, and it is reprinted here for your enlightenment:

"I would like to describe to you the Heart of God. It is a task that I cannot faithfully put into words. However, I would like to at least stir your interest to the point where you begin to journey, through the medium of your consciousness, deeper and deeper into that STILLNESS which forms the Sacred Heart from whence has come forth into being this Universe and ALL of Us - the great and small alike!

"It is HOME in its truest and deepest sense. It is Security, Safety, Understanding, Love without censure, and Peace without price. It is Light such as the most exquisite sunshine that your imaging faculties could conceive, and yet as restful as the twilight. It is SILENT as the Sun in the Heavens in the performance of Its Cosmic duties, and yet it is filled with sound in perfect Harmony. You might say that It is every pair of opposites in their perfect sense, without dissensions of any kind, for every quality has two poles - silence and sound, activity and stillness, although mankind has falsely created in this world of form an opposite to Love - which is hate; an opposite to Silence - which is noise.

"However, within this great Cosmic Heart is a Realm; Saint Germain calls It the Great, Great Silence. Jesus called It the Kingdom of Heaven. Others call It the Sacred Heart. David called It the Secret Place of the Most High. I call It the Power of LOVE DIVINE. By whatever Name It is called, It is the Ultimate Goal toward which all life is journeying, and It can be experienced by the evolving consciousness of any unascended being when he has become STILL enough.

"Once you have entered into the Heart of that exquisite STILLNESS where you will meet with every Being Who has mastered the outer self; where you can see the full design of God's Plan for every creature, you will, like Myself, never leave It again. You will work from within that Heart - abiding in Perfect Peace. Your physical heart is a replica of the Great Cosmic Heart of the Universe, and through the door of that Heart, you can enter the place of STILLNESS, and you will find It increasing and becoming more tangible as you practice the cultivation of that Inner Peace.

"I smile when I see the mankind of Earth so intent upon travel and vacation when they may go into this Inner Realm on a breath and come back more restored than any resort, physical sunshine or water spa could manifest for them.

"Dear children of My Heart, I implore you to enter deep, deep, deep into the Heart of the Silence and KNOW for yourselves the Fullness of Life that is there for your Health, Enjoyment, Prosperity and Peace!"

#### CONTROL OF SPEECH

If you have difficulty in controlling your tongue and speech, invoke the great Archangel Raphael to help you CONSECRATE your speech. Ask FORGIVENESS for every word you have ever spoken that was NEGATIVE or did not expand Perfection. Say reverently: "Father, forgive me for using Your Life to say unkind, impatient, or thoughtless things. Thank You for the Gift of Your Voice and Your Life. Re-consecrate the Power Center in my throat, my vocal chords and my tongue to carry only messages of Harmony and Perfection."

Students of the Light particularly should watch their speech that they do not allow themselves to speak sharp words, or words of self-pity, self-depreciation, annoyance, or any other negative or imperfect words. Words, like thoughts, DO become things, and there was a time upon the Earth when the Priests and Priestesses of the White Order went through severe disciplines if they issued one word that was negative. Be grateful to Life and to God that you do have a tongue and the Gift of Speech, but watch with care what issues forth from you through this faculty.

The Living Flame in your heart can teach you all things, but if you enter meditation with much talking, the Teacher must listen to your outpouring rather than you sitting quietly and serenely at the feet of this Inner Light and letting It teach YOU the fullness of all things.

A FEW WORDS FROM BELOVED IMMACULATA,  
the Silent Watcher for our Planet Earth.

"Only he who has learned the Way of the SILENCE; only he who has learned the mastery of the energy which flows in such magnificent opulence from the Heart of the First Cause into these bodies of yours; ONLY HE becomes the conductor of the Gifts of God into the world of men.

"Energy is the conductor. Energy and vibration (which is life) is what carries either Peace, Love and Perfection, or discord and inharmony into the world of form.

"He shall not speak in the Presence of God whose tongue has not lost the power to wound!

"Those of you who, in your Causal Body, have those mighty Storehouses that await externalization through your calm feeling world, shall render an accounting if the energies of your world are not STILLED ENOUGH that you may conduct them NOW! This is the HOUR OF CRISIS! It is the hour when mankind must have the assistance of conscious conductors, and YOU have been chosen to be those conductors!

"The words that leave your lips should be clothed in LOVE; your decrees should be clothed in LOVE!

"The FORM is the MESSENGER; inside of it is the ESSENCE OF TRUTH! Remember to PIERCE THROUGH!"

#### CONTEMPLATION PERIOD

Again the students should still themselves while soft contemplative music is being played. During this exercise,

the Leader should direct the Class in the activities of endeavoring to become AT ONE with all life. Ask them to feel the Heart-beat of the Universe within their own beings and worlds, thereby entering deep into the Silence for rejuvenation and blessing.

#### PART III

#### GROUP DECREERING : AFFIRMATIONS (Class seated)

During the following Affirmations, the student should feel deeply within his or her own being the Truth of the statements being affirmed. Here, the Leader should attempt to assist as much as possible in the exercise of drawing forth the positive attitude of the student toward the activities which he is claiming to have manifest in his world.

- a) "I AM" a constant expansion of the Perfection of the Beloved Presence of God - "I AM" - within me!
- b) I now realize and accept my UNLIMITED ABILITY to do whatever I desire to do in order to establish and EXPAND PERFECTION in my own world, or anywhere upon the Planet where I desire to direct my Life Energy toward that accomplishment. "I AM" the Mighty Balancing Activity of Life in, through and around every part of life upon the Planet Earth - eternally sustained!
- c) "I AM" THE SILENCE! I live in the Silence! I move in the Silence! The daily activities of my very being are held within the Power of the Great Silence! "I AM" THE SILENCE - eternally sustained!
- d) In the Name, Love, Wisdom and Power of my own Beloved "I AM" Presence, I call to You, Beloved Jesus

and the Great Ascended Host of Light, to CHARGE (3X) the Cosmic Power of Light, Love, Illumination, Peace, Freedom, the Great Silence, and ALL PERFECTION into the mental and feeling worlds of all mankind., Hold this forever sustained until these Divine Powers MANIFEST in the beings and worlds of everyone upon this Planet. We so decree it in God's Most Holy Name - "I AM"!

e) "I AM" enfolded in a Mighty Pillar of the Violet Transmuting Fire that goes before me - dissolving and transmuting every imperfect thing that I contact into God's eternally sustained Perfection.

f) The Light, Love, and Protection of my own Beloved "I AM" Presence and the great Ascended Host of Light enfold me now and forever sustained. As I proceed about the Father's Business each day, I COMMAND that everyone and everything I contact be illumined and set free from all human concepts and that these be replaced with the Essence of Cosmic Truth.

g) "I AM" within the Great Silence! I speak only when the Presence of God has something to say through me. Then is my every word charged with the Ascended Masters' Love, Illumination and Perfection - eternally sustained. "I AM" a Light Bearer! "I AM" the Light of the World! Now have I spoken as God's Most Holy Name - "I AM"!

#### PART IV

#### OUTLINE FOR THE DIRECTOR TO USE IN CLASS

1. Three Candles should be lighted by the Director BEFORE Students arrive.

Soft music should be played for at least a half hour before the Class commences, and all should be seated for fifteen minutes of this time maintaining SILENCE and ABSORB the radiation.

2. After greeting the students, the DIRECTOR gives a short visualization and then follows this with the INVOCATION.

#### INVOCATION

Dearly Beloved Presence of God "I AM", the Source of all that is, everywhere present, anchored within each one of our hearts and that of all mankind, we love and adore You! We acknowledge You to be the Owner and Giver of our Life, our Intelligence, our Substance, our ALL! Come forth and take full command of each outer personality and let Your Divine Plan be externalized through each one RIGHT NOW!

Beloved Presence of God - "I AM" in us; Great Host of Ascended Masters and Cosmic Beings; the Seven Mighty Elohim and the Seven Beloved Archangels; Beloved Ascended Masters El Morya, Lanto, Serapis Bey, Saint Germain, and all Great Beings, Powers and Legions of Light, CHARGE us with Your Mighty Love, Wisdom, Balancing Activity and the Power of the Silence; and blaze them through us to bless all life everywhere eternally sustained - as God's Most Holy Name - "I AM"!

3. READ PARTS I, II, III

4. BENEDICTION

Now sealed in the Mighty Power of the Great Silence, we love, thank and bless You, Beloved Ascended Host of Light, for Your ministration unto us this day. Help each one of us to

put into practical application and manifest works the Illumination that we have received, Guide and direct us; guard and protect us; and hold us all in uninterrupted Harmony NOW and until we reach that great Perfection in the Victory of our Ascension. We so decree it in God's Most Holy Name - "I AM"!

May the Benediction and Blessings of the Most High Living God, and that PEACE which does surpass the understanding of the human mind be with you, each one. May the God of Mercy protect and guide you upon your Spiritual Pathway toward Enlightenment and Freedom.

Beloved Uriel and the Angels of Ministration and Ceremonial, we love, thank and bless You for Your wondrous Service to us this day. Take up our humble efforts and amplify them with Your Mighty Love. Take then North and South, East and West, and COVER our dear Planet Earth with Love and Light, with Peace, with Illumination, Healing, Freedom, Victory and the WILL OF GOD made manifest through every electron belonging to this Planet and its evolutions in any way. THIS SHALL BE for I have spoken as God's Most Holy Name "I AM"!

#### 5) EXTINGUISHING OF CANDLES

Class should disperse quietly and reverently while soft music is being played.

#### A WORD TO GROUP DIRECTORS

Think of yourself and each one in your group as ONE HEARTBEAT. Feel the perfect Harmony and attunement with each individual, and feel that at-one-ment as a giant Flame. Send forth the Light from the group to all mankind, and once again feel yourself ONE with the HEARTBEAT of ALL mankind. Now see the whole Earth enveloped in the Light and Love from the entire group and then EXPAND that throughout the whole System.

Now feel your unlimited ability to do whatever constructive thing you desire. Visualize that which you desire and let the Light and the Love from your heart flow into it - filling it with Light and then see it manifest through the Power of Harmony.

Do not think, feel, or speak that which does not expand GOOD - that which is constructive and will bless all. As much as possible keep your attention away from the various reports of imperfection brought to your notice through modern media. KNOW that they have NO POWER TO ACT in the world and COVER them with the Light and Love from your heart. Now see the Earth and all upon it enveloped in that Light and Love. Think, feel, speak and MANIFEST only PERFECTION in all you do, and constantly EXPAND that to the whole SYSTEM.

Acknowledge ONLY GOD acting in every person, place, condition and thing, for it is true - GOD IS EVERYWHERE; GOD IS ALL IN ALL. As you feel the God - "I AM" - in you take more and more command of your being and world, the Joy and Happiness of serving hand in hand with the Ascended Host of Light - acknowledging and expanding only Perfection - will fill your world and carry you forward to the Victory of your Ascension.

The students of the Bridge to Spiritual Freedom MUST be the examples to the rest of mankind that GOD'S WAY brings Love, Peace, Joy, Happiness, Beauty, Protection, and Perfection of every kind and description. No longer shall the idea of suffering be allowed to be known as God's Will! Many students of the Light render their service in a somewhat laborious way - many times through fear. This is no longer the Code of the Day. Let your God Presence - "I AM" - come through and a glimpse of the Inner Realms and all Its Perfection be given to mankind. Let the Joy and Happiness of the SILENCE blaze forth from you and give Its blessings to every part of life you contact. Thus will you fulfill your reason for being and be able to see the manifestation of the service which your dear hearts have so longed to give.

### A FINAL WORD TO THE STUDENT

Having now come to the end of this series of the Fourteen Primary Lessons, we cannot think of any better advice at this point than to quote our Beloved Lord Maitreya's remarks of Dedication given in Volume No. 1 of this series. For the student who wishes to continue in the development of his or hers Spiritual Powers and Attributes, we do, of course, point that one to the full series of transcendent books on Spiritual Law which are available through the channel of THE BRIDGE TO SPIRITUAL FREEDOM, INC. and which, when studied conscientiously by the student, will assist him in drawing ever closer to that great Goal of all Life - the Ascension.

In Volume No. 1, Beloved Lord Maitreya said: "Beloved chelas ever seeking Illumination upon your Spiritual Pathway, I invoke the descent today of the Flame of Illumination from the Heart of every Divine Being in Heaven to pour to and through you NOW! Thus you shall sit at the Table of the Gods and partake of the very Substance of Our Light which, in turn, shall be assimilated by your alert consciousness, expanded through your four lower vehicles (emotional, mental, etheric and physical), and then projected upon the Paths of others who yet walk in shadow.

WITH KNOWLEDGE COMES RESPONSIBILITY! The use of the Sacred Truths of the Gods determines the amount of added Illumination which shall be given to you. WALK in the Light! EXPAND the Light! PROJECT the LIGHT! BE THE LIGHT OF GOD IN ACTION ON EARTH HERE AND NOW!

In Light - "I AM" -

LORD MAITREYA

THE FOURTEEN PRIMARY LESSONS

- BOOK NO. 1 The Three Questions -  
WHENCE did I come?  
WHY am I here?  
WHITHER am I going?
- BOOK NO. 2 The Violet Flame
- BOOK NO. 3 There is no Death
- BOOK NO. 4 The Blue Ray of Power
- BOOK NO. 5 The Golden Ray of Wisdom
- BOOK NO. 6 The Magnetic Pink Ray
- BOOK NO. 7 The Immaculate Concept
- BOOK NO. 8 The Green Ray of Truth
- BOOK NO. 9 The Ray of Peace
- BOOK NO. 10 Saint Germain and the Era of Freedom
- BOOK NO. 11 MAN - His Relation to the Angels and  
Elementals
- BOOK NO. 12 Sanat Kumara - the Savior of our Earth
- BOOK NO. 13 The Goal of Life - the Ascension
- BOOK NO. 14 The Power of Silence